

CONTACT

THE PHOENIX PROJECT—A NEW REPUBLIC

*"YE SHALL KNOW THE TRUTH AND THE TRUTH SHALL MAKE YOU MAD!"
"NOW THAT YOU'RE MAD, LET'S FIX IT!"*

VOLUME 10, NUMBER 6

NEWS REVIEW

\$ 3.00

SEPTEMBER 5, 1995

Horrible Revelations Continue Gulf War Syndrome

Part III: The Experts Speak Out!

9/1/95 RICK MARTIN

Whenever something is too horrible for the consciousness, denial is one of the first responses.

The Veterans Association and related organizations officially deny to this very day even the existence of Gulf War Illness, while the death toll rises.

Well, we have reached a crossroads where the American public can make a conscious choice to remain in ignorance if they wish. They can close their eyes, bury their heads in the sand, or just choose to ignore the facts. But the truth about the Gulf War Illness and what has been done to our own loyal American veterans is unforgivable.

What you are about to read in this third part of this ongoing series on the Gulf War Syndrome will infuriate you. The information we are using on this subject is

provided by the experts on the subject and from the government's own documents, which makes denial all the more difficult. When people of such undisputed credibility as Dr. Garth Nicolson come forward to speak out about what has taken place against our troops at our government's hand, it becomes very, very difficult to refute. Moreover, when a leading Pentagon official writes a scathing report of America's own complicity and cover-up, it BECOMES ALL BUT IMPOSSIBLE TO DENY ANY LONGER.

(Please see Gulf War Syndrome, p.19)

INSIDE THIS ISSUE

Remember The Truth About *The Gulf War*, pgs.2-18
The News Desk, p.31

Facing Changes Within The Light Of Wisdom, p.34
Are You Still Living Or Already Quite Dead? p.35

FALL 1995, NEVADA CORPORATE
FUNDAMENTALS WORKSHOP, p.36

Gold & Doom Of World Financial Systems, p.35
More On Gold And Business Responsibilities, p.37

Destinations Along The Road To True Success, p.39
Rainfall Is A Gift In Proper Perception, p.40

The Hidden Truth About
Biological Transmutations, Part 4, pgs.40-44

CONTACT
P.O. Box 27800
Las Vegas, NV 89126

FIRST CLASS MAIL

FIRST-CLASS MAIL
U.S. POSTAGE
PAID
Mojave, Ca. 93501
Permit No. 110

Remember The Truth About The Gulf War

As the rumblings of contrived war heat up again in the Middle East, and our nation's finest young are ordered to carry out the dirty work for sub-human crooks who would control the world, we find it absolutely imperative to republish our original outlay concerning the Gulf War, from Commander Hatonn's 1990 writings.

This following material is taken from Journal #18, BLOOD AND ASHES, pgs. 3-25, and Journal #19, FIRESTORM IN BABYLON, Chapters 1, 2, 10 & 18, in their entirety. We present this discussion especially for many of our newer readers, and for you longtime readers who may not quite have perfect memory recall.

At that time Commander Hatonn covered in great detail the true background shenanigans concerning the Gulf War. It is imperative to remember this background as Round Two starts up in the Middle East right now. And even moreso are these lessons to be recalled in conjunction with Rick Martin's ongoing Front Page series concerning our own Government's biological warfare experimentation—otherwise known as the Gulf War Syndrome.

It is truly difficult for the average American citizen to fathom what is being done to them by the so-called trusted leadership—BUT—wishing the sobering truth weren't so, is hardly the way to fix this mess. Most will run the other way and deny, while only some few carry the heart-felt wish to actually DO something about the prospects of another war, more bloodshed and lost lives, more pain and misery—and lost hopes. And it is for those of you who truly seek to help build that better world, that we share this refresher course to Light the way.

Yes, the winds of major nuclear war loom heavily just over the horizon and, all wishings to the contrary aside, when this starts up, we might as well call it by its REAL name: the beginnings of World War III.

— Dr. Edwin M. Young, Editor-In-Chief

8/22/90 #1 HATONN

LET'S HAVE THE TRUTH

Hatonn present in the light of truth and in service—as God grants through grace, understanding and direction in a troubled time upon His lands and His people. God gives not his children more than that which they can carry if they turn unto Him for their sustenance and turn from their misdirection unto the light of truth. So be it. Amen.

INTERNATIONAL BANKERS/ENGLAND!

I ask that someone take from the audio tapes of Friday and Sunday, the portions dealing with *Revelation* and my speaking on the subject of England for therein lies truth and, for you ones, a different perspec-

tive. I shall not ask that Dharma repeat of her work for we cannot get timely information unto the public without assistance.

You ones request that we connect all facets into neat little bundles for your tube-feedings. No, we are giving it all unto you as quickly as a scribe can put it to paper and voice recording. **YOU MUST DO OF YOUR HOMEWORK FOR IT IS YOUR LIFE AND NATION AT STAKE.** WE WILL CONTINUE TO GIVE YOU BACKGROUND FOR CONFIRMATION AND THEN YOU MUST INTEGRATE IT WITH THE DAILY UNVEILING.

IRAQ/KUWAIT/ BAGHDAD

These current events have long been predicted and thoroughly explained as far back as 1984. I related the caution to pay attention to the "Bankers" and England many, many times for therein is the seat of this massive maneuver for control. He who controls the oil—controls the world. Why was Thatcher in your country for weeks prior to this massive manipulation and transfer of your troops to the Middle East? You are sitting ducks in the mud-bound pond and your time is definitely running out.

While the CIA and other agencies have been spending billions of dollars of taxpayers' money to gather "intelligence and data" about the Middle East, mostly from the ISRAELI MOSSAD (Israel's secret service for those of you who haven't read the *Journals* and *Express*), as well as financing all the most murderous and corrupt regimes in the region, the international bankers were on a crash program preparing their next shakedown of the world's "average" people. I can only suggest that you, who have not done so, get yourselves availed of the past *Journals* and find out what is afoot in your world—the perspective will give you power in truth whereby you can know wherein you must take action. All the ordinary working people in every country now are hostage to the dragon.

Because the international bankers control most of the world's news media, making ordinary folks a captive audience, only people who read the few presentations such as the *Journals* are going to know what is really going on, and you others will blindly walk the path to the pit.

MEDIA WILL NOT TELL YOU

Ever since the London-based international bankers managed to railroad America into World War I, the

government of the U.S. has become the factotum of British Imperialism, Trilateralism, Zionism and Communism which have always been bankers' instrumentalities. We have now written the equivalent of some 19 *Journals* to "prove" this statement unto you. We have also presented unto you the ONLY PATH BACK INTO

"YOU ARE ALREADY UNDER ONE WORLD RULE—WHILE YOU WEREN'T LOOKING! FURTHER, YOU IN THE U.S.A. FOOT THE BILL FOR EXPENSES AND SEND YOUR CHILDREN OFF AS GUN FODDER TO DIE IN THE DESERTS OF A FOREIGN LAND. THE REWARDS FOR THIS IGNORANCE WILL BE PAINFUL AND COSTLY INDEED!"

TRUTH AND RESURRECTION OF YOUR WORLD—A RETURN TO THE LAWS OF GOD AND THE CREATION—AND WHAT ACTIONS ARE REQUIRED TO REVERSE THE JOURNEY TO DESTRUCTION. WHO WILL LISTEN AND SEE?

Since World War I, ordinary Americans have been sent to wars and myriads of undeclared ones for the sole purpose of keeping the international bankers in clover; trillions of dollars have been stolen from American taxpayers to pick up the tab for the bankers' schemes gone wrong, on purpose or not.

Today the U.S. has never been more captive from the grip of the international bankers in its entire history. Legions of modern-day Benedict Arnolds, if you will, and traitorous dual loyalists posing as publican servants and elected officials have suborned the people's sacred mandate to alien interests dedicated to the ruination and enslavement of the American people. It is within this context that the so-called Iraq crisis was suddenly THRUST onto page one of the ESTABLISHMENT'S MEDIA.

Contrary to the histrionics of flag-waving conservatives and breast-beating liberals, the Iraqi situation has really NOTHING to do with the interests of the U.S. as a country and even far less to do with the welfare of American citizens. It is high time to remind those, who through ignorance or stupidity support the bankers' meddling in every country of the world, that the republic of the U.S. was founded on two basic principles:

Government is the SERVANT OF THE PEOPLE; and, THE REPUBLIC WILL STAY CLEAR OF ANY FOREIGN MEDDLING AND ENTANGLEMENTS.

Therefore, you can only deduce that it is for special interests that the government acts against your best interests and sends your children off to insure the theft and robbery of your world for the international bankers and the benefit of the Bolshevik/Zionists who plan to control your world by force and enslavement, com-

pletely, by no later than the year 2000. The PLAN is ahead of schedule, my dear friends, and a nuclear war is a major part of the PLAN.

Place this portion in the front of the *Journal* in preparation regarding the secret Shuttle Program and War Plans for NUCLEAR WORLD WAR ONE. **YOU MUST UNDERSTAND ABOUT THE COVER-UPS AND SECRET PLANS OF YOUR WORLD'S DEMISE THROUGH TAKEOVER OF THE GLOBAL PLANNERS—RIGHT THROUGH TOTAL USE OF THE UNITED NATIONS—LOOK AROUND YOU AND SEE WHAT THE UNITED NATIONS IS REQUIRED TO DO IN THIS MIDDLE EAST SCENARIO. YOU ARE ALREADY UNDER ONE WORLD RULE—WHILE YOU WEREN'T LOOKING! FURTHER, YOU IN THE U.S.A. FOOT THE BILL FOR EXPENSES AND SEND YOUR CHILDREN OFF AS GUN FODDER TO DIE IN THE DESERTS OF A FOREIGN LAND. THE REWARDS FOR THIS IGNORANCE WILL BE PAINFUL AND COSTLY INDEED!**

It was for the principles of the Government as Servant and the intentions to stay out of foreign meddling which the Founding Fathers risked their own lives in the creation of your republic. Although this was a novel idea at the time, your Founding Fathers lived up to their principles. Upon securing independence, they did not go about trying to wipe out every presumed bad guy from the face of the Earth.

The position was indeed clear: Americans would fight to the death to DEFEND against an attack on American soil but WOULD NOT waste one American life in obscure and dubious alien conflicts that had nothing to do with the interests of America or its citizens. It is a measure of British hypocrisy and duplicity to have changed this iron-clad premise of non-entanglements into one of perpetual and messianic meddling in the affairs of every sovereign country in the world.

Worst of all was that this meddling has never been of benefit to the American citizens but only to the exclusive benefit of international bankers and other assorted mattoidal (crazy; self-serving individuals or groups) interests.

YOU DO LONDON'S SQUALID AND PUTRID WORK

When the British Establishment railroaded America into its initial war against Germany (World War I), it had, in fact, reasserted its position as colonial master of North America. American blood and money was spent solely for the purposes of bailing out London's aggression against Germany and world colonialism from certain defeat.

The British Establishment had engineered World War I for the dual purpose of weakening its European rivals, France and Germany, through a mutual blood-bath and consolidating its predation of the Middle East and its colonialism in the rest of the world.

Needless to say, the British Establishment's institutionalized piracy was never of any benefit to its own English citizens and even less to American citizens: It strictly served the international bankers. Interestingly enough, the best and most brilliant record of British manipulations at that time was done by Gen. Leon Degrelle, a nationalist Belgian general who volunteered to fight the Communists in W. W. II and escaped Allied "justice" by seeking asylum in Spain in 1945. It is labeled *Hitler: Born At Versailles*. IT CAN BE OBTAINED FOR \$26.95 FROM LIBERTY LIBRARY, 300 INDEPENDENCE AVE. S.E., WASHINGTON, D.C. 20003. I SIMPLY CANNOT ASK THIS SCRIBE TO DO ALL OF YOUR HOMEWORK IN ORDER THAT YOU COME INTO YOUR OWN CONFIRMATION—NOR CAN THESE ONES FINANCIALLY AFFORD TO SUPPLY ALL OF YOU WITH COMPREHENSIVE INFORMATION. I AM NOT GOING TO REWRITE ALL THAT IS ALREADY WRITTEN, AS CONFIRMATION OF OUR TRUTH, UPON YOUR

PLANET.

Thus, America's involvement in World War I had nothing to do with defending America or carrying the torch of freedom; it had ALL to do with squandering American lives and money to bail out the British Establishment. One of the most nefarious British predations, apart from the colonization of the hard-working Boers of South Africa, was its conquest of the Middle East, and specifically Iraq.

And you want to know about microbiological and chemical warfare and your participation vs. that of any other nation? Read *A Higher Form Of Killing: The Secret Story Of Chemical And Biological Warfare*, Robert Harris and Jeremy Paxman. As we move along, I will endorse many publications instead of having Dharma pen them separately for she is exhausted unto inability to function. There are many publications of excellent truth—i.e., ALL of those presented by Eustace Mullins and I would suggest that any of his out of print, be re-published for ones such as *The Curse Of Canaan* are without equal on your placement. We must, however, expect return into the Institute from the distribution of these books to allow survival of the Institute and funding for projects in the start-up.

PROMISES AND MORE PROMISES

The Arabs—that includes the Iraqis—had been promised by the British freedom from Turkish domination if they would join in the British side in the war. Promises of huge amounts of money were also made. Land promises (such as Palestine) were made to the Arabian Peninsula tribal chiefs for their joining the British war. American intervention having tipped the balance, the British proceeded to renege on all their promises to everybody:

The Italians did not get Greece, Greece did not get Turkey, and the Arabs got neither freedom nor Palestine; the moribund Turkish rule was replaced by ruthless British colonization and Palestine was quickly given to the Israelis.

Thus, far from striking a blow for freedom, American intervention has enslaved half of the most civilized people in Europe into the hands of hate-filled thugs and the people of the Middle East exchanged one colonial master for another. The pattern was now well established: America and all its resources would from then on be subordinated to the interests of the London-based international bankers.

British propaganda has, to this very day, managed to cover up its railroading of America with generous doses of appeals to "save democracy". The bankers' control of the media has made this task most easy indeed. You are just told and shown exactly that which "they" desire you to believe.

BUT WHY IRAQ?

World War I concluded in 1918 with International Finance the clear and only victor over the pile of 20 million bodies. Bolshevism had been financed to enslave Russia, Zionism had been given Palestine, which belonged to the Palestinians and America was co-opted to perform any dirty work required by the master bankers anywhere in the world. British broken promises and subsequent colonization did, however, stir a reawakening of the long-slumbering Arab world.

The Arabs had lived off past glories for centuries and resented being colonized by the pompous British, particularly when untold oil wealth was being discovered under their lands.

For years the British exploited the oil and kept the natives quiet through the creation of kings, sheiks, sultans, emirs and princes who acted as British puppets in the exploitation of the land and its people. In case the British could not quite manage, America could always be counted on to lend the necessary hand and money to the deal. The powerful tribal Bedouin chieftain Ibn Saud was suddenly declared king of the entire

Arabian Peninsula by the British.

BRITISH WHIMS

The bazaar merchant Al Sabah in the Iraqi town of Kuwait was likewise made the emir of the region and SEPARATED FROM IRAQ! Countries were cut off, boundaries rearranged, populations shifted, sheikdoms and emirates created to the whims of the British and international bankers. The whole Middle East and its resources were kept in banking hands with the British policy of "Divide and Rule" and with the help of local traitors who exist in every country for a good price.

The bankers thought they could defuse Arab national aspirations by officially decolonizing the Middle East and running it through puppet kings and the like. In Iran the CIA, at British behest, overthrew the populist Dr. Mohammed Mossadegh and imposed a tyrannical emperor or shah on the country; and in Iraq the British imposed a king. Things started to unravel when the puppet king was overthrown by nationalist Iraqis.

The British, however, managed to stop Iraq from reclaiming its lost territory of Kuwait in 1961.

THUS THE OVERTHROWER WAS OVERTHROWN

Failure to recover Kuwait was, in fact, one of the reasons used by Saddam Hussein when he participated in the overthrow of President Kassem, the man who had overthrown the British puppet king. Kassem was succeeded by well-meaning, but ineffectual President Abdul Salam Aref, who was killed in a helicopter accident in 1966. He was succeeded by his brother, Abdul Rahman Arif, who was deposed in 1967 by Saddam Hussein and his Baath Party.

Saddam Hussein's strength was based in the closely knit tribe of the Takritis—an all important factor ignored by the State Department pundits. The entire Middle East is run along tribal lines, and an intricate alliance system which has proven totally incomprehensible to your so-called Middle East experts. Tribal survival in the Middle East as elsewhere is not for the faint-hearted: It is a live-or-die process with winner-take-all outcome.

Thus, Saddam Hussein had survived and won in an environment no Westerner could fathom, let alone sustain. Many names have been levelled at Saddam Hussein when he was suddenly transformed by the media from Mr. President Hussein to the "Butcher of Baghdad". Hussein's record is well documented but is not better or worse than any other Middle East ruler and certainly a lot less hypocritical and totally forthright in intent.

It is ironic but not surprising that Saddam was courted and rewarded by both the West and the Soviets ***as long as he made war with the Iranians who had kicked out the bankers and Zionist puppet, the shah. FOR TEN YEARS SADDAM RECEIVED GOOD PRESS AND BILLIONS IN AID, ARMS AND CREDIT—FROM YOU!***

After returning to Iran, the Ayatollah Khomeini had extended the hand of friendship to Iraq and offered to join forces with Iraq and the rest of the Islamic world to liberate Palestine from Zionist occupation, a basic policy of Iraq's successive governments since the fall of King Hussein (no relative to Saddam or Jordan's ruler of the same name—"King" is simply a label, not a title).

Instead, Saddam chose to invade Iran on the advice of Mossad operatives who managed to convince the Iraqis that Khomeini was dying with only two months to live and Iran was near collapse. That was in 1980. Instead, Iranians proved to be no pushovers, and a punishing and bloody war of attrition ensued for eight long years. Try reading *Iraq-Iran War*, which is a Middle Eastern point of view of the fratricidal conflict. \$9.95 from Liberty Library. After a million men on both sides lost their lives, the war ground to a halt through the sheer exhaustion of the parties.

The Iranians failed to topple Saddam and Saddam failed to topple the Mullahs. However, since Iran suffered the most casualties, Saddam was perceived as the winner. But the win had its poison pill, namely the billions Saddam had to borrow to sustain the war. When it became obvious that Iraq was unable or unwilling to repay the loans, the bankers decided it was time for a gas hike so that Iraq's war debts could be paid by American and European gas consumers: a tax disguised as a gas hike.

Once again the ordinary citizens of the West were picking up the tab to bail out shaky banks and make big oil even richer. A villain was needed and Saddam conveniently obliged to change from the West's golden boy to a new "Hitler" and this term is brandished about in every media presentation, or mis-representation as the case is. All the hysteria, posturing and histrionics are so much desert sand thrown into the eyes of the shaken-down public.

There is no oil crisis except the ones manufactured by the banks and big oil and Western and Communist governments eager to distract attention to a new bogeyman from the growing wrath of their respective citizens. The fact remains that the world, with or without Iraqi and Kuwaiti oil, is floating on a sea of oil which has glutted the market for years and will continue to do so unless an artificial oil crisis, as in the 1970's, is manufactured.

Thus the "crisis" is a bonanza for big oil and the international bankers but a disaster for the common folk. If people wake up to the massive scam the Bush Administration can be counted on to launch a Panama-type operation against Iraq, which could turn out to be another Vietnam. This would also be greatly welcomed by the Establishment as just the right type of war to pull the country out of the recession created by the gas hike—and golly, those war projects and war supplies companies belonging to the Cartel will flourish once again. And, you get your cream of the crop youth killed off to boot so they won't be turning on the corrupt government and military one of these days when the truth comes forth.

Once again it is the people who pay with their lives and their money and it will be the people who will "demand" that the war continue to ever increasing force to "protect America's non-existent 'interests'" in the Middle East. So be it—I most certainly suggest you go back and read every word of all *Phoenix Journals* and *Phoenix Expresses* again and again and again. We didn't get on the government/military hit list for "take-out" by anything other than telling you truth. You are in serious circumstances and you had best get those eyes and ears open—NOW!

AMERICA IS OFF AGAIN ON A BULLY-MISSION

This is the most self-serving idiocy in service to the world's bankers and England that has been staged yet. You the people were warned by some most daring publications years ago and on a continuing weekly and daily basis, and you didn't see or hear. Most have never heard of the publications so we will spare breath and work to enlighten you. Those of you who are enlightened and "give a damn" already know of them and yet, if you want confirmation on an Earth level—check into truth projections for the information is available in great abundance if you bother to seek it out.

There is far more to the Iraq-Kuwait situation than waving the flag as the Marines pass by in revue on their way to war-games. Well, they are going to get a lot of your fine young people killed in the scenario and a lot of stupid medals will be passed out to grieving families, parents and spouses. You see, until the English butted in with their royal labels passed out at random and the scattering of bank loans of mammoth proportion, Kuwait and Iraq were the same. Kuwait was simply a "town" in Iraq. Don't all you citizens know this from your wondrous educational system?

Back when the Establishment media was singing the praises of Saddam Hussein as the man who punished Iran, the country that humiliated you with its hostage grab, you were warned what to expect in the future. Go back to the *Journals* and read all about the hostage situation—IT WAS THE BANKERS WHO FINALLY DEALT THE MANIPULATIONS TO FREE THE HOSTAGES IN IRAN.

ARAB NATIONALIST

Saddam Hussein is an Arab nationalist. He doesn't like foreigners meddling in his affairs or, for that matter, the affairs of his Arab world brothers in general. He doesn't like Israel—or anyone who supports Israel—and you might pay attention for you are already "fallen" into the Zionist trap laid in Israel.

He was not about to stand by and do nothing while you armed Israel to the teeth with the latest that the military-industrial complex had to offer—and you paid EVERY CENT OF THE COST AT TAXPAYER'S EXPENSE—**CHECK IT OUT!** He really got angry when he found out that it was the U.S. that had coerced Kuwait and the United Arab Emirates to overproduce and keep the price of oil down just when he needed the money to pay for his costly eight-year war and rearm for his expected clash with Israel. Now you set Israel up to march in and you will help them eat-up the Middle East and you as well.

MEANWHILE BACK AT HIDING PLACEMENT

Mr. Bush's holier-than-thou approach to the Iraqi invasion (Ho hum—"don't interrupt my putting practice") is exposing the hypocrisy of the U.S. Government in full-blown unglory. Maybe most Americans have forgotten, but the Arabs remember that the U.S. helped Israel invade Lebanon. Do you remember what you got for your trouble?

Hundreds of Marines were killed and your forces withdrew, humiliated. Now you are set up for the same scenario, just because Bush wants to be the "war president"—following in Ronald Reagan's MACHO footsteps.

The bottom line is that America is meddling where it isn't wanted and where it does not belong and where you get nothing but excruciating trouble while the international bankers clean up—again. Only this time, Israel is equipped for total all-out nuclear war with hydrogen bombs and everything—supplied at your expense and built for them by Americans for Americans' consumption. A hefty mouthful to chew indeed.

WHO BENEFITS?

EVERYONE BUT YOU!!!!

Who benefits from Iraq's invasion and occupation of Kuwait? Well, just about everybody involved—except you, the U.S. Taxpayers, consumers and, of course, the Kuwaiti billionaire sheiks.

"Everybody" certainly includes the usual suspects—the international bankers, Big Oil, defense contractors, U.S. politicians and ISRAEL. But this is a dangerous game the internationalists are playing this time, one which could lead in short order to regional and total global WAR—NUCLEAR WAR OF THE MOST HEINOUS TYPE IMAGINED—FOR IT WILL MOVE

RIGHT INTO ALL OUT WAR BETWEEN YOUR MAJOR POWERS AND DEATH UNTO BOTH MAJOR NATIONS AS YOU RECOGNIZE THEM. I DO NOT HAVE TIME TO RE-WRITE YESTERDAY'S JOURNAL WRITING, BUT I ASSURE YOU THAT THIS IS A FULL, WELL-PLANNED GLOBAL TAKE-OVER MANEUVER WHICH INCLUDES ANNIHILATION OF GREAT PORTIONS OF BOTH RUSSIA AND THE U.S. NATION.

This will lead, most probably, to massive loss of life which result is of absolutely no concern to those who are fomenting such an upheaval because, to them,

"Defense contractors were facing the end of a gravy train filled to the brim with public moneys because of the collapse of the Cold War with your 'ALLY', Russia. Meanwhile, American politicians were struggling with public opinion polls showing massive public disapproval of their performances and Israel was confronting the dual crises of unpopular mass immigrations from the Soviet Union coupled with the unrest among the subject Palestinians.

"With his lighting strike into tiny, near defenseless Kuwait—and at the request of the 'original' Kuwaitis, Iraqi Saddam Hussein brought a smile to the faces of the just-mentioned afflicted parties although, of course, they could not express their delight publicly. Instead, the Establishment media has, since August 2, been filled with vitriolic condemnation of Hussein and dire warnings that he must be brought to heel through the application of American military might."

war is just another profit-making enterprise and they plan to depopulate the planet, at any rate.

War is a coward's solution to the problems of peace and there were headaches abundant for the politicians, their friends in the military-industrial complex and in Israel, and, of course, the megabankers. Oil prices were, before the invasion, depressed, sparking fears that indebted countries would renounce their IOUs to financiers. And all of this could be set up in innocent cover in the name of the United Nations which IS THE PLANNED FOCUS OF THE GLOBAL GOVERNMENT WHICH WILL ENSLAVE YOU AND REMOVE EVERY FREEDOM GRANTED BY YOUR CONSTITUTION—FOR YOU WILL NOT LONGER EVEN HAVE ACCESS TO THE DOCUMENT. THE ENFORCEMENT IS ALREADY ALONG THE NEW CONSTITUTION WHICH IS INTEGRATED, ALREADY, INTO THE UNITED NATIONS' CHARTER. DO YOU NOT ALREADY HEAR THE PROPOSAL TO REPLACE THE AMERICAN FLAG BY THE UNITED NATION'S FLAG ON THE U.S. SHIPS IN THE PERSIAN GULF? WELL, ISRAEL IS NOT YET READY FOR THAT MANEUVER BUT IT IS ALREADY IN PRACTICE WHETHER OR NOT THE FLAG HAS BEEN CHANGED, DEAR BLIND MICE.

Defense contractors were facing the end of a gravy train filled to the brim with public moneys because of the collapse of the Cold War with your "ALLY", Russia. Meanwhile, American politicians were struggling with public opinion polls showing massive public disapproval of their performances and Israel was confronting the dual crises of unpopular mass immigrations from the Soviet Union coupled with the unrest among the subject Palestinians.

With his lighting strike into tiny, near defenseless Kuwait—and at the request of the "original" Kuwaitis, Iraqi Saddam Hussein brought a smile to the faces of the just-mentioned afflicted parties although, of course, they could not express their delight publicly. Instead, the Establishment media has, since August 2, been filled with vitriolic condemnation of Hussein and dire

warnings that he must be brought to heel through the application of American military might.

TURNAROUND

This was a direct turnaround since the Western media had for years been portraying Hussein as a good guy despite his vicious rule—Hussein's internal security police are the most ruthless and disciplined in your world.

Hussein's government emerged at the end of the eight-year Iraq-Iran War in 1988, with billions of dollars in war debt, as we have already covered, and his main revenue producer, his vast oil reserve—second only to Saudi Arabia—was not producing the income he had to have because of the intentionally depressed worldwide oil prices.

Kuwait had backed Iraq during the war with Iran and lent it billions of dollars, but therein lies the truth of it—the “puppet” Kuwaiti dancers had buried the actual Kuwait government of the people.

Kuwait always had been part of Iraq, providing it with a port in the Persian Gulf, which in fact, WAS AN IRAQI PORT. In 1959, after the British terminated the status of Kuwait as a protectorate, Iraq moved in immediately and made Kuwait part of its territory, since it was a constituent part of Iraq, known as Basra, at the time of the country's formation in 1925. However, the British quickly returned with troops and Kuwait remained “pronounced” independent. There was certainly no invasion of the “People of Kuwait” but rather a reaffirmation of unity against the puppet British government.

The action took the world by surprise, allegedly, and the United Nations, President George Bush, Western Europe and even some Arab states reacted with cries of outrage and calls for international sanctions. Funny thing, it absolutely and totally coincided with the close of Congress allowing for everything militarily to be handled by Executive Order, a lengthy, many meetinged visit by Thatcher and myriads of secret government planning sessions in total seclusion from the “people”. (Read the *Journals* and *Expresses*.) Actually, no-one other than “you the people” were in the least surprised for the maneuver and manipulations were planned to the last tiny detail and, once again, the U.S. taxpayer is the BIG SUCKER to bear the bill and the brunt.

Funny thing happened on the way to these meetings: Hussein had massed troops on Iraq's border with Kuwait for many weeks, invited foreign military attaches to observe his troops' maneuvers and had issued ultimatum after ultimatum to Kuwait to join with him, forgive the war debt and provide billions more in revenues derived from oil pumped out of disputed wells

that straddle their common borders. The puppet British/Zionist government in Kuwait was ordered not to budge—by the Cartel Elite and international bankers.

Even so, there were no demands from the U.S. for action against old buddy, Hussein. In fact, Bush had threatened to veto a congressional proposal shortly before the “invasion” to cut off \$400 million in agricultural credits that were to be extended to Iraq.

Now good old Hussein is being depicted as some sort of a monster by the Western media, which is for the first time detailing many stories about him which were brought forth about the man, himself, years ago. These accounts are only now being brought forth because wider publicity serves the purpose of the international Elite that anonymously dictate events from their offices in New York, Zurich, London and Tel Aviv.

American politicians will be able to distract the people from outrage at their shortcomings, the international banks will gear up to provide loans to BOTH SIDES in a likely coming war, the military-industrial complex will have renewed reason to exist, Big Oil will profit enormously from the run-up in petroleum prices, Japan will be brought into line by control of oil, AND ISRAEL WILL BE ABLE TO STEP OUT OF THE SPOTLIGHT THAT HAS BEEN FOCUSED ON ITS GENOCIDAL REPRESSION OF THE PALESTINIANS, ALLOWING IT TO REDOUBLE ITS EFFORTS WITHOUT “PESKY” INTERFERENCE FROM THE OUTSIDE—WHILE THE U.S. CONTINUES TO FOOT THE BILL BUT WITHOUT THE DISTRACTION OF AN IRRITATED TAXPAYING PUBLIC.

LET US CONSIDER HISTORICAL TRUTH

Saddam Hussein was the darling of the Establishment for many years. He represented the great hope for the defeat of radical Islamic movements in the Middle East, personified by the Iranian regime of Ayatollah Ruhollah Khomeini and his successors. Fundamentalist Moslems are, by Israel's own definition, “a threat to its interests”.

Throughout the period of the long and bloody Persian Gulf war, only a few told you, the American people, the truth about Hussein and his murderous regime. It was the Iraqis, of course, with whom the U.S. sided in the recently defused Iran-Iraq War.

“The Iraqis attacked Iran and caused the war *at the instigation of Israel and the U.S. along with England*, despite a general acknowledgment that Iraqi leader Saddam Hussein was noted as a person who was not very nice.

Although Hussein's rule was no less spectacular in

the copious amounts of blood that was spilled in his name than the crimes committed by the Ayatollah's legion of followers, somehow Hussein remained a nameless, faceless entity to the American media public, while the Ayatollah's grim countenance was seen scowling from the covers of national news magazines and television news shows all over the globe. If you wish to be reminded of some truths regarding the clashes of the Arab nations, England, etc. I suggest all of you rent and see *Lawrence of Arabia*.

To somewhat explain a few of the machinations of the internationalists a bit further, and the U.S. Central Intelligence Agency (CIA) which led to this most recent turnabout, we must look back to around 1953, the year that the CIA orchestrated a coup against Iranian Premier Mohammed Mossadegh as mentioned earlier in this writing. He was a patriot who intended to nationalize the oil fields. (Reminiscent perhaps of Noriega's intent to “nationalize” the Bush family's holdings of resort hotels, etc., in Panama?). They firmly installed in power Mohammed Reza Pahlavi, the Shah of Iran—remember him? He was murdered—after he was “given sanctuary” in the U.S.—by the CIA. They have all sorts of ways to “naturally cause” a murder. Just a month after the Shah organized his new government the U.S. rewarded him with a loan of \$45 million.

DICTATOR DELUSIONS

The Shah, although he was also a brutal dictator with delusions of royal grandeur, was totally embraced by the internationalists since he faithfully served their interests. He was the CIA's lackey, and worked hand in glove with the oil companies and the international banks. Pahlavi also brought onto the scene ISRAEL, which was looking for a counterbalance to the military might of the Arab nations.

The Iranian people are not Arab although they share certain cultural traits. Islam is their dominant religion but, overriding concerns on that point, Iran is one of the most prolific producers of oil in the entire world. The Israelis made sure they had control over the Shah's regime by setting up his dreaded secret police, the SAVAK, and schooling it in advanced methods of torture and mass intimidation—right through the Israeli Mossad trainers.

It was ROCKEFELLER AND HENRY KISSINGER who, as secretary of state, in 1973 convinced the Shah to impose the first round of oil price hikes which brought about the shocks that would cause so much disruption to the economies of the world. The organi-

CONTACT: The Phoenix Project

CONTACT is a unique and inspired newspaper for concerned citizens everywhere, though it particularly focuses on the United States because of this country's special mission in the affairs of the world. That is, “As goes the United States, so goes the world.”

CONTACT is a vehicle for Commander Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn's most recent writings on important current affairs, plus those from other enlightening sources, on matters critical to a responsible and informed public at this time of planetary transition and final days of battle between the Forces of Light and the “Evil Empire” forces of darkness.

CONTACT exists to counteract the manipulating lies and clever half-truths put out (on purpose) by the regular print and broadcast media prostitutes of the Satanic Elite controllers—parasites who are in the process of economically, physically, and spiritually collapsing this once great country (and actually the entire planet) down to a slave-state level of existence under their diabolical control plan called The New World Order.

This newspaper, *CONTACT*, began life on March 30, 1993, risen, like the mythical bird, with great determination “up from the ashes” of its internationally acclaimed predecessor called *THE PHOENIX LIBERATOR*.

THE PHOENIX LIBERATOR, in turn, began life in mid-October of 1991, having evolved from an earlier newsletter called the *PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS*, which itself came into existence as a faster way to get THE TRUTH out to you readers than was possible with the more substantial “book” format of the *PHOENIX JOURNALS*. Much incredible ground has been covered so far in that mission.

While the *PHOENIX LIBERATOR*'s motto reminded all that “The Truth Will Set You Free”, the *CONTACT*'s motto, displayed prominently in the masthead, takes that thought another important step forward and proclaims: “Ye Shall Know The Truth And The Truth Shall Make You Mad!”

The “Phoenix Project” is about those preparations needed—at body, mind and soul levels—to both understand and survive the great healing changes which are beginning to energize this beautiful little planet, now so frazzled and tortured from abuses of all kinds. We look forward, with great expectations, to the *CONTACTING* with all of you—a coming together that is rapidly taking place as the entire Phoenix Project “ground crew” continues to connect, solidify, and gain strength through becoming informed of THE TRUTH. Indeed, welcome aboard, friends!

—Dr. Edwin M. Young
Editor-In-Chief, *CONTACT*

zation of Oil Producing and Exporting Countries (OPEC), the so-called Arab oil cartel, was in fact warning the U.S. Government of the dangers of ever-increasing oil prices—you see, for it is all but hidden from you—the U.S. and Great Britain are major participants in OPEC.

Ironically, it is OPEC which is generally painted as the villain in this affair, when the oil embargo actually resulted from the efforts of the internationalist Elite to secure yet one more source of massive profit from a staple commodity.

The Shah's rule proved so onerous to Iranians, however, that one obscure holy man, the Ayatollah Ruhollah Khomeini, who had been exiled to Iraq and later took up residence in Paris, was able to lead a successful populist, nationalist revolt by little more than smuggling cassette tapes carrying his message into Iran—my friends, **THE WORD CAN SET YOU FREE IF YOU WILL BUT HEAR!** The purpose of the revolt was to get the U.S. and the CIA out of Iran, and to return the fate of the nation into the hands of the Iranians themselves.

Their fundamentalist Islamic sensibilities were offended by the crude imitation of Western society their imposed leader, the Shah, was forcing upon the country, and they eagerly embraced Khomeini's spiritual leadership.

Now, of course, this presented a quandary to the internationalists. Who would they champion? They settled this honor on Saddam Hussein—the dictator of Iraq. The CIA and the U.S. State Department showered their favors, telling him that Iraq's (formerly Mesopotamia's) ancient enemies, the Persians (Iranians), were seriously weakened by their revolution and Iraq could gain control of land contested for centuries by the two neighboring countries.

Iraq attacked Iran only after it received firm assurances from the CIA and ISRAEL that they would support Iraq financially and militarily.

Hussein, who is easily one of the most brutal government leaders since Stalin, waged his war with Iran in contravention of every prohibition of the Geneva Convention. He planned to resort to the use of poison gas, a ban on which had been universally honored by civilized nations since the horrors of World War I, to defeat the human wave attacks launched by the militarily inferior Iranians. As he declined to use that tact, the Israelis in the U.S. supplied vehicles and missile launchers—dumped the poison chemicals on the people in secret and then blamed Hussein.

Dharma, this machine is showing signs of trouble. I request that you begin a new document to finish this chapter/Express. Hatonn to standby.

8/22/90 #2 HATONN

Hussein and his internationalist backers did not count on the fanatic religious zeal which would impel hundreds of thousands of Iranians to willingly sacrifice their lives to defend their homeland and their revolution.

Armed with superior military weapons provided by the U.S. and France, Iraq fought Iran to a standstill in a brutally conducted war. The difference between the Iran-Iraq conflict and all other modern strife was that it was fought largely beyond the eyes of the world media and, thus, was largely ignored by the public.

GENEROSITY ENFORCED

Although the Persian Gulf War [*Iran vs. Iraq*] ended largely in a draw, Iraq emerged as a pre-eminent military power in the Middle East—second only to Israel—thanks to the enforced generosity of you, the U.S. taxpayer.

Despite his acclaimed (although false) use of chemical weapons on Iranians—and was further accused of using the chemicals on his own people, the Kurds, an ethnic minority whose loyalty to the Hussein regime was questionable—the Iraqi dictator remained the apple

of the internationalists' eyes. He remained at their beck and call because it suited his interests as well as their own.

A MAJOR COVER UP

Pay attention here for we just wrote a chapter for the current *Journal* about the *USS Liberty* and it comes up again herein in similar format in the incident, *USS Stark*. Let us have the truth about the missile attack on the frigate *USS Stark* in the Persian Gulf on May 17, 1987, claiming the lives of 37 American sailors.

The U.S. Government quickly put forth the claim that the attack was a case of mistaken identity—just like the Israeli attack in 1967 on the *USS Liberty*, which was also called a “mistake”—but the latest lie with the *USS Stark* could not be covered as well.

This was put forth as being the work of Iraqi Mirage jet fighters involved in the attack, a revelation that had initially been revealed by mistake in a wire service report, but which was then denied and censored. The official line was to be that there was only one aircraft, piloted by a confused, trigger-happy Iraqi pilot.

The even-greater dimensions of the scheme, and the following coverup, was later revealed. It was **confirmed** that at least one of the jet pilots WHO FIRED THE DEADLY FRENCH-MADE EXOCET MISSILES AT THE *STARK* WAS AN ISRAELI—many of whom were “on loan” to the Iraqi Air Force.

The truth, then, was clear. The attack on the *Stark* was to be another Pearl Harbor—one of the most successful snow-jobs in history—intended to rally the American public behind a holy war against Iran. The plan was for the *Stark* to be completely destroyed by the attack (just as with the *USS Liberty*), and the blame would fall on Iran.

The failure of the missiles to do their job, or, rather, the brave and quick response by the American crew to save their comrades and their ship, foiled this evil scheme. But the cover-up remained largely successful. Finally, only this year, columnist Jack Anderson tumbled to the “possibility” that there were two jets involved in the attack. This was a full three years after the incident had actually been accurately reported and brought public only to be buried and denied as preposterous—and the public ate it up like cyanide Kool-aid. Well, as you now know from the *Journals*, the Kool-aid incident was a lie also. Are any of you picking up a rather distressing pattern?

All during this time, strangely enough, Hussein remained a good guy so far as the Western media was concerned. Until, that is, his entering of Kuwait at the request of the “real” Kuwaiti leaders and his takeover control of that state's rich oil fields, which proved to be too great a threat to ISRAELI interests as well as the international bankers and Great Britain. And so it goes.

Well, Mr. Bush's dispatch of thousands of U.S. combat troops to Saudi Arabia armed with fighter-bombers, missiles and tanks, and backed up by a huge naval flotilla and thousands of other weapons, not only represents an unparalleled assertion of U.S. imperial might in the Persian Gulf, but marks the actual preparation for what will prove to be a prolonged and bloody war—well planned and orchestrated.

Bush dares to defend this on the grounds of “ensuring stability” for the sheikdoms of the Persian Gulf when actually the purpose is to bring into control all of the countries of the Persian Gulf. The Iraqi “aggression” had not one iota of importance relative to the real cause. This was staged to perfection and you ones are in SERIOUS TROUBLE! You have now what Kissinger/Nixon (by the way, Mr. Kissinger was instrumental in the downfall of Nixon and some day I'll speak of that conspiracy also) set up, an outright military outpost—permanent—in Saudi Arabia.

COLLUSION

What gave the green light to this new, ominous

stage of military maneuvering and intervention was the “new era of cooperation” forged with Gorbachev's Russia over the past year. This U.S.-Russia/Zionist/Bolshevik/Banker Cartel rapprochement far outweighs anything projected to you the people. There is truly very little significance in the unanimity of the “Western allies” in agreeing to economic sanctions against Iraq, or the half-baked efforts of Bush to get Arab rulers to join in what he euphemistically calls a “multinational” force to “protect” Saudi Arabia. Secretary of State Baker took advantage of being “accidentally” in Russia at the time of the invasion of Kuwait to issue a joint declaration with Russia condemning Iraq, and Russia has since joined in the economic blockade of Iraq. Gorbachev's Russia is in need of Western economic aid which would be jeopardized by any economic downturn resulting from a rise in oil prices.

Will you see and respond to the handwriting on the wall? I wonder. You have allowed the murder and mutilation of farm workers in the insecticide-infected fields without so much as cutting down on your grape consumption. You basically ignored Caesar Chavez's food strike to call attention to the seriousness of the situation—oh, you paid half attention to the celebrities who gathered in mealy-mouthed mush at his bedside and then did nothing. We expect Dharma to get even less attention in her efforts by fasting to gain attention to the massive scheme to garner ALL PROPERTY INTO THE RESOLUTION TRUST CORPORATION THROUGH THE S&L FIASCO. Who will pay attention? Well, if you the public can pass up the truth of these writings—I pity you in the days to come for you are headed for deadly peril in your complacent apathy toward that which is truthfully being foisted off on you in the name of patriotism. You would even allow the IRS to go on rampages of crime against your own citizens when they are acting unlawfully and are not even a part of the Government, but rather a private corporation, just as is the Federal Reserve. If you continue to allow these things, you shall die of the inaction. Worse, you are so intrigued with your “rights” and “interests” that you fail to notice that all of these “rights” are now set completely to the side and enforced—by Executive Order. The handwriting is clear even into the many facets of activity—just the Bush drive for permanent retrogression on the Supreme Court should be sufficient to convince you of the truth of our *Journals*. May God have mercy on you blind lambs to the slaughter. May you take your power under God and use the hope He grants unto thee through His Holy Grace—and stop this cancer upon you people and your sacred lands.

Dharma, we are out of space and since we desire this to go to Caesar Chavez prior to your meeting with him tomorrow morning, let us close. Salu.

In each action you must look beyond the action at your past, present and perceived future state, and at others whom it affects, and see the relations of all those things. And then you shall be very cautious indeed, if there is wisdom in the equation. For half of the results of a good intention are evil; half the results of an evil intention are good—but almost all intentions of politicians and would-be world controllers are evil in totality. So be it. Saalome' and may God walk with thee for you have a hard journey and only through His truth shall ye make of it in wholeness. AHO!

8/23/90 #1 SANANDA/HATONN

QUERIES TO COMMENT ON TODAY'S EVENTS

Sananda to respond in the Light of Radiance. We will take time herein to make some very pertinent and meaningful comments and I pray that you all will be at attention.

Do not be misled by that which is given you in the press about Saddam Hussein. Please note that which is being projected by him and then listen to that which is

being projected by your traitorous controllers.

Hussein is doing all in his power to unite the Arab world into their unity as a nation of people. You, who proclaim to be "Christians", might well take lessons. In Hussein's speaking he speaks of God and goodness in every breath. Your controllers speak of economic greed, protection of your oil interests and force to bring about capitulation.

I WARN all nations—you have been deceived and you, as America, have joined with England as the most Satanically aggressive nation on the planet. Guess which country shall ultimately be shielded by God? They pray to God for protection that they might come again into family—you pray to retain your stolen wealth from the Arab nations. You are in place to directly aid Israel's Zionists in eating the Arab world alive. As long as the Arab nations ask God for protection—it shall be given and you will not perceive of it for you will be given the lie. IF YOU, AS AMERICANS, ALLOW OF THIS HEINOUS MISREPRESENTATION OF TRUTH AND THIS AGGRESSIVE FORCE IN A FOREIGN LAND, YOU WILL BE REDUCED TO THE ASHES THEY HAVE PLANNED FOR YOU.

I repeat that which you have been given—Kuwait was a portion of Iraq. They were separated arbitrarily by England in colonization and their resources stolen—thereby making the Bankers wealthy along with a few elite persons. You are on the wrong side, America, and ultimately you shall pay the dearest of all prices for that action.

Mohammad was sent forth as a direct and great prophet from God and even Israel was told that one day they would meet their fall at the hands of Mohammad's people—I suggest careful attention be given unto that promise of God. The Zionist Israelites are NOT, I REPEAT, ARE NOT the Jews of Abraham and David. They are set forth in the footprints and actions of Satan to rule the world and the rule will indeed be horrendous beyond thine most wild imaginings. Those things blamed upon Saddam Hussein and Iraq that are indeed heinous, are lies for the Israelis perpetrated them in deceit and caused blame to fall upon the blameless.

You of the U.S. ask for God's grace and protection and you know not that which you do for you ask God to stand in behalf of Satan and it shall never be thusly presented. To care for an individual soldier is one thing but to ask God to sanction your aggressive villainy will never be granted. Oh, Satan may well win this round by force, but your world will lose its last hope for survival in the process if this is allowed to run its course for war will be upon you in a manner unlike anything you can dream. You willingly walked within the viper's pit and the innocent shall be the ones who shall die of the poison first.

I am herein going to lay some very heavy truths upon thine heads and plead with you to hear and see for your time is running most short indeed.

COLLUSION OF GREAT POWERS

It is not by accident that Britain, the U.S., the Soviet Union and Red China spoke in one voice against Iraq's Saddam Hussein. Margaret Thatcher hailed this new-found unity as the dawn of a new age of freedom and democracy, which defiles the very terminology. All of the above—particularly the Soviet Union and Red China—have massive oil surpluses which they have not been able to market.

As always, between the capitalists and the Communists there is a symbiotic commonality of interests: a permanent conspiracy against the people they rule. Saddam represents for all of them the messiah saving

their necks from economic ruin and a people's revolt. know, hindsight is always the best vantage point. So be it.

Oh, you say, "Well, all those nations voted with the

WORDS

"Oh, you say, 'Well, all those nations voted with the U.S. and Great Britain. They are even sending troops!' I tell you 'NO—ONLY THE PUPPET PURCHASED CONTROLLERS OF THE ARAB NATIONS STAND, THROUGH FORCE AND POWER, WITH THE FOOLISH WHITE RACES.'

REMEMBER, HAD I BEEN BORN IN EGYPT 2000 YEARS AGO—MY LABEL WOULD HAVE BEEN SANANDA FROM ONSET. IT WAS DECIDED I WOULD BE, INSTEAD, BORN OF A JEW THAT I MIGHT FULFILL THE PROPHECIES OF THIS DAY WHEN THE ZIONISTS WOULD TRY TO TAKE THE WORLD IN POSSESSION FOR SATAN. HUSSEIN HAS ASKED FOR 'SATAN' TO 'LET MY PEOPLE GO' AND YOU HAVE MARCHED IN TO ASSIST IN PREVENTING THEM FROM THEIR FREEDOM. IT SHALL NOT BE LOOKED UPON LIGHTLY BY THE CREATOR."

U.S. and Great Britain. They are even sending troops!" I tell you "NO—ONLY THE PUPPET PURCHASED CONTROLLERS OF THE ARAB NATIONS STAND, THROUGH FORCE AND POWER, WITH THE FOOLISH WHITE RACES."

REMEMBER, HAD I BEEN BORN IN EGYPT 2000 YEARS AGO—MY LABEL WOULD HAVE BEEN SANANDA FROM ONSET. IT WAS DECIDED I WOULD BE, INSTEAD, BORN OF A JEW THAT I MIGHT FULFILL THE PROPHECIES OF THIS DAY WHEN THE ZIONISTS WOULD TRY TO TAKE THE WORLD IN POSSESSION FOR SATAN. HUSSEIN HAS ASKED FOR "SATAN" TO "LET MY PEOPLE GO" AND YOU HAVE MARCHED IN TO ASSIST IN PREVENTING THEM FROM THEIR FREEDOM. IT SHALL NOT BE LOOKED UPON LIGHTLY BY THE CREATOR.

Despite his fire and brimstone rhetoric (which, by the way, is touting a return to God's laws and honor unto God in truth and spirit) and given the benefit of doubt as to his legitimate Arab patriotism, Saddam, willingly or not, has somehow proved himself to be of great benefit to the Zionists, capitalists and the Communists—all of whom he denounces with great gusto. As the record shows, Saddam helped instrumentally in the overthrow of President Kassem, Iraq's first leader who had any success at all in overthrowing the British colonialists and their puppet king.

It would appear that Kassem had been a genuine patriot who aligned his country firmly with other Arab nations against Israeli aggression and attempted to recover Kuwait, which the British had stolen from Iraq's Basra province. Kassem's failure to recover its former territory was one of Saddam's complaints. But he fell into the trap of the other leaders of the Arab nations in indebtedness to the King of Evil—the Bankers. He substituted one branch of Satan's service for the other—both efforting at global control but with differing intent.

When Saddam took charge of Iraq, he relinquished all claims to Kuwait. So let us not be misled into thinking this man an entity of total purity in action, although his intent was purity of desire to reunite the entire Arab nation which had been carved and cut and shredded by England's colonialization and the ever-evil quest for the black gold and wealth being drained from out of that nation as a whole.

SADDAM ERRED

As with the human, he erred. During successive Arab-Israeli wars Saddam failed to come to the aid of his beleaguered front-line Arab brethren. Iraqi help at that time might have prevented some of the Israeli annexation of portions of Arab territory. But, as you

Saddam continued to speak with the Shah of Persia (Iran), denouncing him quite rightly as a Mossad and CIA stooge. He, however, committed some grievous acts for when the tide of Iranian populism was turning against the Shah, Saddam negotiated several issues with the Shah that could be considered detrimental to the broader Iraqi-Iranian interests. He is accused of expelling Khomeini from his Baghdad exile while knowing that the Shah's SAVAK assassins were waiting to kill him in Paris. Well, that simply is not so and further, Khomeini was a most oppressive religious fanatic who could only ignite fires which, at the time, would have destroyed the entire Arab world, for America would have stepped in immediately with Israel and you would have had all-out nuclear devastation.

Further, you will note that with the return of Khomeini to Iran, the situation became even worse for all in the area. There was a war going on, dear ones, and the very countries who denounce Hussein now—stood squarely with him then, and supplied him with arms and money. This, of necessity, in itself, required that he make concessions at the insistence of the U.S. and Great Britain to limit further bloodshed.

Saddam accepted Israeli intelligence urging him to invade Iran, and it is indeed questionable as to purpose in that he did not retaliate when the Israelis bombed Baghdad's nuclear center, an act of unprovoked and naked aggression. Well, as with you ones who are having to learn to accept the truth of Zionist aggression, I would hope all of you would remember that it was supposed to have been the Iranians who bombed the nuclear plant. Certainly, the Israelis did not march forth and claim responsibility—they staged it so they would never be blamed and it worked for a great period of time.

During this time Khomeini was an unequivocal enemy of Zionism who pleaded with Hussein to join forces with the front-line states against Israeli aggression but it was obvious that a war with Israel would have been impossible to win because of the involvement of the U.S. Later it became obvious that America was receiving a totally false picture of the hostage situation and it was, in fact, the Bankers who finally freed the hostages. Remember your government representative Hansen? He went to Iran and Khomeini asked him to take at least half the hostages home with him that day and YOUR GOVERNMENT RECALLED HANSEN AND INCARCERATED HIM—YOU LOOK IT UP IN THE RECORD.

Now it is not all as clean as it appears from these statements, and as Hatonn has pointed out—all of this mass maneuvering was planned to the last detail to come off at a time of perfection for best advantage for the power Elite.

Well, it is all a part of the play and I will not pronounce purity upon the heads of these leaders—but you should know that you are people receiving nothing but lies and it will be your downfall if you do not get informed.

Do I stand squarely behind the actions of this man, Hussein? No. But I deplore that which is being done in the name of God by the ones who are actually acting in behalf of Satan, greed, and the evil brotherhood. It is much as sending all the police force to insure the drug trade has no interference in behalf of the drug lords. AND WORSE, THAT, TOO, TAKES PLACE ALL OVER YOUR GLOBE—by your government. While you weren't looking, America, the traitors stole your nation and all but banished God to the rubbish heap in favor of Satanic rituals and the breaking of

every one of God's laws and those of The Blessed Creation.

Is Saddam Hussein a messiah? What a foolish question for "messiah" simply means "messenger of God" and that he is! Is he THE "messiah" of truth in totality from God? No. Neither, however, is he a "mad-man".

You believe he should allow the foreigners freedom to depart his country? Would you? How foolish if you answered "yes". Having those "guests" present is the only thing preventing Iraq and Kuwait from being blown off the map—their presence is all that is preventing the most heinous massacre since the Inquisition. I can tell you now, however, in advance: the Israelis will precipitate an incident in their devious, hidden way—and it will be most terrible indeed. Further, "you the people" of the U.S.A. are already hostages for your country stands the probability of being devastated during this time when all of your defensive protection is in a foreign land—and that, too, was planned well in advance. I think I would not sleep well at night, my chelas.

Saddam Hussein will not deliberately harm those innocent people—but your nations might very well get them all killed. Why do you think Mr. Bush continually reminds you that, "This is a United Nations action"? Because he wants to absolve himself of responsibility and yet he continues to wield the power he demands while he interferes not with his fishing and golf games. Is this what you as a people want of your nation and your future? So be it—for the price will be your freedom and total enslavement.

There are absolutely no acts of aggression from Iraq and yet there are continual acts of taunting through stupid maneuvers and invasion of air space, etc., by your masses of troops. I would remind all of you of something, however, and that is that the Arab, as a human, is devoted to his religious belief and is most willing to die for his cause and belief in his journey unto God and you ones are about to push the entire world into seeing how wicked and unGodly you have become. Many of your youngsters will be murdered at the hands of your own leaders who pursue this greedy robbery but it will not be in the name of God, for what you do this day is evil.

Will Hussein be forced into doing something precipitous? Probably! But you see, it should not be ONE man who makes the decisions for the many—neither should you be acting in response to one man who would rather fish and golf than sit with you, the martyrs, at your deathbed.

Do you not see that most of this expensive show is to cause your Congress to vote everything that Bush requests at resumption of Congress in contemplation of the budget? Well, you will pay for it—every cent of it, over and over again. And yet, you are in a great depression so how will you do it? The obvious is not very pretty is it?

Blessings, Dharma, for we realize these words seal your position as a target for the unthinking people of the lie. There will, however, be ones who will see truth and come forward to stand with you ones, for it is the time of the coming of God's protection for those of his Hosts who are come "before". We shall continue about our work as laid forth so that man might have truth for he shall need of it to see him through the journey for the transition shall touch all—none shall escape of it. I hold thee within my hands that ye fear not for I am with you. Yea even though ye walk in the shadow of death—I am with you. I shall be your shield and your comfort—I shall bring you calm and peace that we might finish of our work. I shall tend of you and give unto you that which you need to sustain you while we labor in the Father's vineyards. Man must rise up now, above the bigotry of creed, color, race and caste and into the wholeness of Creation in equality and unity of purpose.

You shall be given to recognize truth and turn from the lies for you shall know them by their words and deeds. I shall give you comfort and shield you from the

temptations and fears which would pull you down for you ask it of me. God is within and within is the realm of God, and the power and the knowledge in truth forever and forever—Amen and Aho.

Do not ask of God, "Why am I here and not there to serve?" You are where you are needed in service and the reasons for the placement shall be unfolded in its proper sequence. Meanwhile, we continue in our work in recognition of God's plan being perfection. That which is intended to be done, shall be. What is needed to complete these things shall come—God's plan shall be perfected on Earth as it is in Heaven—you are just not yet given to know the whole. No more and no less—it is NOT A SECRET TO BE KEPT FROM YOU BUT RATHER, IT IS KNOWLEDGE AWAITING ITS SEQUENCE OF UNFOLDMENT IN YOUR GROWTH INTO ABILITY TO SEE AND KNOW THAT WHICH IS PRESENTED UNTO YOU.

If YOU are given all insight, then YOU become the guru and GOD IS THE ONE WHO SHALL BE HEARD. YOU MUST CONTROL OF THINE IMPATIENCE AND IN THESE DAYS OF PAIN AND TRANSITION—BE PATIENT AND WAIT UPON THE LORD FOR IT SHALL BE UNFOLDED IN PERFECTION. SO BE IT AND SELAH.

* * * * *

Hatonn present in His radiance. I feel we must move on with the *Journal* in preparation, Dharma, for it must be gotten into man's hands promptly for there is great connection in that which was planned in your early 1980s and that which is unfolding upon you now. Therefore, bear with the pressure, chela, and allow us to continue without long delays this day. May the truth of your work give you great comfort. I thank beloved "Joy" for her contribution. Please ask her to remain in attention unto Sananda for he shall be ever present as she pens *Solutions For Our Total Global Spiritual Starvation*. It will be regarding the deprivation of your people from the control through the "churches" of orthodox doctrined clubs who have deceived you. We are sharing of the work, chela, that you might have rest and still allow truth to flow forth. Joy needs only to step aside and Sananda shall write of the *Journal*. She has gathered information for lo, these two decades and she must be connected with Nora, that one can confirm of the other's projections that man can have his confirmation of truth in historical and factual format.

9/13/90 #1 HATONN

Hatonn returned in the Light of God, in service unto Him and unto you of His Creations. Please allow this portion to be placed as chapter one in this *Journal*. You must consider your current plight in order to recognize what is happening. We simply increase the light shield and bend our backs to the task of outlaying information. Dharma becomes a bit faint of courage but there is no other way than to simply move right on ahead and get our work done. So be it and blessings rest upon you.

TIMELY INFORMATION

I have to leave much in the hands of you who query me! I know not how, in Earth "time" to get this information into the hands of the public in faster format. Every paper we write is advanced in information but past critical by the time it reaches the public sector. I WILL NOT WRITE IT BEFORE IT UNFOLDS FOR WE ARE NOT TO BE CONSIDERED PSYCHIC FORTUNE TELLERS NOR WILL I PLACE THE LIFE OF THESE ONES IN MORE CRITICAL JEOPARDY.

If, however, plans of the World Conspirators come off as they are efforting to arrange it—this *Journal* will arrive after the fact. Short of daily news press I know not how to get the information to you more quickly. As

you know, no daily news press allows the carrying of this information. These ones in this place have given all with such little reward and yet I hear no complaints. I honor them beyond your Earth ability to measure. We shall continue to do the very best that we can and ask you the public how we can serve better within these Earth limitations.

RESOLUTION 666

The next resolution of the United Nations General Assembly will be NUMBER 666. What will it be? Genocide or Reason? Will it be a Firestorm in Babylon or a tribute to Reason? Don't count on "reason".

To point out that which you might well look at in truth we will walk through the news of the moment!

The most important task laid forth to your nation, for your *Constitution* hangs in the balance, is selection of a justice to your Supreme Court—namely, David Souter. Who heads the selection and interrogation committee to decide upon the appointed? That's right—Joseph Biden—one of the most fervent and zealous PRO-ISRAEL representatives in your Congress, along with other major members of the Trilaterals, Bilderbergers and Council on Foreign Relations—in other words, the most elite of the Elite. So be it!

They announce great "winnings" in the Iraqi "war". "The hostages are flowing back home!" No, no and no—they are not. The women and children are being sent home—expenses all paid. The only ones you could remotely label "hostages" are very definitely still in strategic places in Iraq and Kuwait.

PRESIDENT'S DEDICATION TO YOU

Read my lips! I am going to give you back some quotes from Bush's speech (Sept. 11, 1990) for your inspection. I will quote bits and pieces and then comment for your thoughts.

"Iraq will not be permitted to annex Kuwait. That's not a threat. That's not a boast. That's just the way it's going to be."

Funny thing—Kuwait was always annexed to Iraq. It was the British who split Kuwait from Iraq. Doesn't anyone look at the history or geography books? And who is Bush to announce such a thing—perhaps Iraq should have had input about the U.S. annexing Alaska and Hawaii?

"It will take time to have their full intended effect" (referring to embargos, etc.), "the (U.S.) will review all options." And he declared, "The U.S. won't let one so ruthless as Iraqi President Saddam Hussein dominate the world oil market. And Washington won't let Iraq deter U.S. policy by holding hundreds of hostages in Iraq and occupied Kuwait. America and the world must stand up to aggression, and we will. And one thing more: in the pursuit of these goals, America will not be intimidated."

What happened to the good old United Nations? The "options" refers to all-out war, dear friends—with your citizens in the middle of the targets. Who is the ruthless one where your citizens are concerned? Saddam did not drag these citizens into Iraq and Kuwait kicking and screaming—they were already there where your own Biden said they had no business being there.

Who is the aggressor? Iraq went into Kuwait, yes—their own people's land. Who is the world aggressor? It appears that the only aggressor is the U.S.—nagged on by Britain and Israel—the other nations in participation had to be coerced or paid-off—by you! And "America will not be intimidated"? What happened, again, to the old U.N.? Who appears to head this "NEW WORLD ORDER" as this label is now the openly touted name of this new type of tyranny and Zionist autocracy?

And what does Bush want Congress to do, along with a war, etc.?

"...Congress to pass four ambitious items...legislation with growth-oriented TAX MEA-

SURES;...a five-year plan to reduce the budget deficit... (Undoubtedly a "Balanced Budget AMENDMENT"!)...a new military spending plan and measures to increase domestic ENERGY INDEPENDENCE."

Why? You have already read his lips and new taxes are imminent—unlawfully of course! You have already lost judicial control of your *Constitution*. You already have a mandatory Balanced Budget ARTICLE in your *Constitution* which is totally avoided at all costs. Military spending is already again the black hole of the universe only to be matched by the national debt. Lastly, such a small amount (percentage) of oil comes from Iraq and Kuwait that the world would actually not notice its loss in the least! But "in their official response to the President, even congressional Democrats gave Mr. Bush 'UNQUALIFIED' support for his Persian Gulf initiative—because it is 'right'." But, it is further obvious that all want to blackmail other nations like Japan into paying for your initiative and actions!

Japan is head of the list of ones being blackmailed by the U.S. for they are having an economic downswing and the U.S. has them over the proverbial barrel because they were not going to renew carrying all your national debt for you this year. I suppose they will now reconsider to some extent. By the way, that big doozy comes due for roll-over and attention in early OCTOBER AND IS DISASTER BY DECEMBER! PAY ATTENTION!

Pay close attention to the next statements also:

Bush's demands: "...unconditional Iraqi withdrawal from Kuwait; restoration of Kuwait's ousted government;" (This is the handpicked puppet government put in place by Great Britain!) "...security of other Persian Gulf countries—i.e., Israel, AND PROTECTION OF AMERICANS ABROAD." (Hold this last one in your heart as I point out another portion of his speech a bit later!) And then Mr. Bush added a fifth: "ESTABLISHMENT OF A NEW WORLD ORDER!"

And what did Bush say to Mikhail Gorbachev?

"This is the first assault on THE NEW WORLD (ORDER) that we see, the first test of our mettle. Had we not responded to this first provocation with clarity of purpose, if we do not continue to demonstrate our determination, it would be a signal to actual and potential despots around the world."

Mr. Bush further said of the over 100,000 U.S. soldiers (where are your other million and nine hundred thousand?) dispatched to Saudi Arabia, as well as any sent by other nations (little tiny print):

"...are in the OIL RICH KINGDOM to deter and, if need be, to defend against attack."

Who plans to attack? Saddam never had any intention of attacking anyone—he needed a sea port to continue to ship oil. He did not stop the oil flow—the U.S. stopped the flow of oil to you poor, underprivileged nations now helpless from an oil glut.

THE NEXT IS IMPORTANT INDEED:

"...TO CURB THE PROLIFERATION OF CHEMICAL, BIOLOGICAL, BALLISTIC MISSILE AND ABOVE ALL, NUCLEAR TECHNOLOGIES." (MEMBERS OF CONGRESS HAVE URGED HIM TO ATTACK AND 'USE THIS OPPORTUNITY TO DESTROY IRAQ'S CHEMICAL AND NUCLEAR WEAPONS PROGRAMS.') "...BUT WE WON'T LET THE PLIGHT OF HOSTAGES AFFECT POLICY DECISIONS."

Speaking of those Americans in Iraq and Kuwait, Mr. Bush said:

"OF COURSE, OUR HEARTS GO OUT TO THE HOSTAGES AND TO THEIR FAMILIES. BUT OUR POLICY CANNOT CHANGE. AND IT WILL NOT

CHANGE! AMERICA AND THE WORLD WILL NOT BE BLACKMAILED BY THIS RUTHLESS POLICY.

Right here I shall interrupt in the most attention-getting manner possible—LOOK AT THE NEWS—TODAY! ***IN AMERICA THERE IS A TRAIN OF***

THE NEXT IS IMPORTANT INDEED:

"...TO CURB THE PROLIFERATION OF CHEMICAL, BIOLOGICAL, BALLISTIC MISSILE AND ABOVE ALL, NUCLEAR TECHNOLOGIES." (MEMBERS OF CONGRESS HAVE URGED HIM TO ATTACK AND 'USE THIS OPPORTUNITY TO DESTROY IRAQ'S CHEMICAL AND NUCLEAR WEAPONS PROGRAMS.') "...BUT WE WON'T LET THE PLIGHT OF HOSTAGES AFFECT POLICY DECISIONS."

SOME HALF-MILE IN LENGTH (MINIMUM) LOADED TO THE CAR TOPS WITH CHEMICAL WEAPONS—ON THE MOVE TO THE SEAPORT. WHY? WELL, "THEY TELL YOU" THAT THE WEAPONS ARE HEADED FOR "DESTRUCTION" IN SOME UNNAMED, NON-EXISTENT SOUTH SEAS ISLAND!!!!!! How about buying another bridge, perhaps the Golden Gate this time? The train is headed for the wrong sea-port if it intends to end up in the South Seas!

Bush also expressed great emotional thrust regarding poor, starving Bangladesh:

"When Bangladesh is putting troops in harm's way, so should our prosperous and powerful allies." This through the wondrous one called Gephardt (remember him?).

What they fail to mention is that the International Monetary Fund and World Bank told them that they would either participate and send troops or all aid would abruptly cease being sent to Bangladesh!!!! Remember Bangladesh? Several years of incredible floods and total famine! God weeps, dear brothers—does anyone feel His tears?

Bush further stated:

"...this is no time to risk America's capacity to protect her vital interests by cutting defense 'too deeply'."

And just how do you get what you want in the fuel industry? *Wall Street Journal*, Wed., Sept. 12, 1990:

...the President urges various federal agencies to expedite the permitting process required for certain oil drilling projects in the Beaufort Sea near Alaska and renewed his call for Congress to allow oil drilling in the Arctic Natural Wildlife Refuge in Alaska...to accelerate the development of Alaskan energy resources without damage to wildlife...establish pipeline projects designed to bring natural gas into California in projects designed to recover hard-to-get oil.

Among steps proposed by the Energy Department to encourage conservation are calls for Americans to use gasoline with lower-octane ratings.

The President also called for efforts to increase fuel-switching. Higher oil prices are already persuading industries with dual-fuel capacity to switch to natural gas from oil. (What an interesting concept.) Energy Department officials have also looked at ways to remove barriers, such as transportation problems, that could inhibit the switching of fuels.

Then of course there would be "Tax Perks" for alternative energy productions, i.e. solar, etc.

FOREIGN OIL

I am asked to clarify amounts of actual percentages

of oil imports into the U.S. and from where. Yes, I can do that but it will make you bilious because you are going to see that Iraq just doesn't cut the percentage relative to the "flap". Any single exporter could make up the difference without blinking.

The U.S. imports about 50—some—odd percent of its oil. It doesn't need to for you have a total glut. But, EVERY BARREL OF IMPORTED OIL PAYS THE OIL COMPANY A MINIMUM OF \$1.75 SUBSIDY, ACROSS THE BOARD, TAX FREE, PER BARREL. A breakdown by percentage of the top ten exporters of oil to the U.S. in 1990 (January through May): Saudi Arabia, 14.98 percent; Venezuela, 11.96 percent; Nigeria, 11.23; IRAQ, 7.28; Virgin Islands, 3.74; Algeria, 3.54; Angola, 3.38 and United Kingdom, 2.86.

Dharma, please locate an Editorial from one Vincent J. Ryan, and reprint it herein. To say the least, he is quite kind and understates the obvious to the full extent of wise credibility.

"PERSONAL...FROM THE EDITOR" Yes, I deliberately leave out his publication—he likes to have his head attached to his shoulders!

"Here we are, right back where we started.

After the expenditure of trillions of dollars and a 'national' debt of ionospheric proportions, the loss of millions of lives, two generations growing up with the specter of complete, global destruction through nuclear war, and the enormous resources diverted to protecting the world from Communism, the loss of European hegemony over the globe etc., etc., the United States is isolated from the rest of the world, just like before World War I.

"We could have saved a lot of money and lives and heartache by simply minding our own business all those years.

"The isolation we are currently entering into is not a conscious decision of our world improvers or their international banking bankers, however—it is being imposed upon us by the rest of the world, fed up with our meddling, our one-sided policy in favor of Israel in the Middle East, and our self-appointed role of global policeman.

"..... And, although it's too early to be certain, it is beginning to look as if things are cooling off and a diplomatic settlement might be reached, UNLESS ISRAEL GETS ITS WAY AND MANAGES TO PROVOKE AN INCIDENT THAT LEADS TO WAR (not too hard, considering the sheer numbers of soldiers and military firepower assembled in the region).

"One thing is for sure, however. That is that the United States can no longer afford to be the global Keystone Kop, protecting the interests of others and earning only black eyes and pratfalls. Our own interests have been neglected for far too long, and our needs are too overwhelming to be overlooked any longer. Enormous debt, a faltering economy, a ravaged industrial base and a crumbling infrastructure are crying out for the attention of our criminal political leaders who, in seeking the coward's solution to the problems of peace, tried to get us into war.

"Iraq was only the first. There are brush-fire wars breaking out all over. Civil war in the Philippines, South Africa and Sri Lanka, a border war between India and Pakistan, a regional war in the nations of East Africa and ethnic strife in Eastern Europe are all looming over the horizon. These are most assuredly not our problems, but we must beware the politicians' desire to make them ours to distract us from the difficulties we face at home.

"The new period of isolation we are entering into is, as mentioned earlier, being forced upon us by the hatred we have justly earned from the world's nations by our stupid interference. It at least affords us the chance to start over again. But just think what a country we could have had now if we had looked to our own interests as the Founding Fathers counseled, spent those trillions of dollars at home or not at all, and

allowed all those lives lost in needless foreign wars to have been productively lived out in peace.

"So it looks as if our innings are coming. Perhaps there's a silver lining in the black cloud of disaster the mattoids and their puppet politicians have made for America."

Please look carefully at this message and refer back to those things in the countdown to Nuclear War One in 1982 and feel the pressure on thine toes!

You may make it for a while for Russia is so far ahead of you in Space and technology that you plan a bloodbath suicide mission if you move on into war. However, your wondrous Global Elite politicians have set you up two wondrous methods to swallow trillions of unaccounted dollars into waste—the black hole of debt and now the black hole of military war spending. How nice of you to finance your own execution and funeral and set up those criminal "NEW WORLD ORDER" leeches into full power while you bend and scrape and offer the alms of your freedoms, your *Constitution*, your property and your very lives unto Satan! They even gave you the addicting sleep potions to keep you in a stupor while they Raped, Ravaged, Pillaged and Plundered you! Worse—you took it like candy from the sweet-shoppe.

Oh yes, there is indeed a firestorm in Babylon this day!

HISTORY

For the fourth time in a decade, the American military is being sent into the Middle East. Two of these interventions, the abortive helicopter raid in Iran and the Marines in Lebanon were totally disastrous. Only on the third intervention did you achieve anywhere near your objective, protecting the Persian Gulf oil route, despite casualties—no doubt, to man, a worthy cause.

Mere technological superiority over the Middle East has not proven enough to ensure success; American leaders must also correctly assess the situation. A brilliant dissertation has been penned regarding the History of the Region in point and I shall excerpt from it for you know not that which ye do nor of that in which ye interfere.

You are dealing with a part of the world peopled with cultures dramatically different than your own. Unless you effort to understand these people, you will be violating one of the major rules for any conflict: "Know your enemy." You have no idea of that which you are up against.

While it might be impossible to summarize a culture in brevity, we shall attempt to point out crucial differences between American and traditional Arab thought patterns.

EVERYTHING IS RELATED

Some cultures see everything as related—violate a taboo in one area, and all aspects of life and the community will be sorely affected. Other cultures see more separation between different aspects of life.

American culture, being a mixture, seems to be in the middle, although increased specialization and judicial mandates to separate religious morality from all levels of government and education are creating a more atomistic culture.

Arab culture is even more atomistic, with a tendency to view life and the universe as a series of static, concrete and disjunct entities, loosely linked but without an organic interrelationship. Society is not an organic whole, but an association of separate groups held together by the ground below and the government above but owing no relationship or loyalty to each other. Towns are agglomerations of quarters, houses, clans and guilds only rarely with a corporate identity of their own. It is hard to get a citizenry to fight for a nation-state, given this world-view.

RELIGION AS A WAR TOOL

Unlike the European societies which are increasingly reluctant to use God as a goad to kill and conquer, the Islamic faith of the Arabs, since the beginning, has glorified holy wars (jihad) against unbelievers (infidels). This not only includes fighting non-Moslems, but has also included using the development of fanatical sub-sects and cults to stir rural elements into a holy war against rulers and city-dwellers.

In a historical study of causes of wars versus casualties, around 10 percent of a population has been willing to die in the name of religion while less than 2 percent have been willing to die to preserve economic interests.

While it would be difficult for any Arab leader to rally his population to defend his nation-state, if Hussein can rally the Arabs in a true jihad against unbelievers, his followers will accept a casualty rate beyond Americans willing to die in order to protect pipelines.

"ISLAM" MEANS "TO SUBMIT"

Islam (the word) means "to submit". Submission is seen as a positive virtue, to be practiced with loyalty and enthusiasm. Authoritarianism is respected and obeyed, whether it is a rigid theology, legal system, or dictator.

Thus Americans may denounce Saddam Hussein At-Takriti as a thug and a bully who used chemical weapons against his own people, but these facts do not lessen the Arab duty to submit to him. Nor has the benevolence of the Kuwaiti rulers increased the duty of their citizens.

Only the demonstration that Saddam Hussein or the Kuwaiti royal house is acting in an un-Islamic manner would lessen the average Muslim's duty to submit, since revolt has almost always been based on religious grounds. As the fall of the Shah of Iran

shows, this is a tool that can be used most easily against secular rulers who cooperate with the West.

To Europeans and Americans, "nationalism" is an easily understood term—loyalty to your people and culture and a recognition of a territory as rightfully belonging to a society. In the more atomistic Arab culture, the concept did not exist until 1914 when the British appealed to Arab nationalism to encourage them to rebel against the Ottoman Turks.

What was generated was a nebulous pride and recognition of a common language, history and culture which is shared throughout the Arabian Peninsula and parts of North Africa. Europe then offended this fledgling nationalism by seizing control of most of the Middle East, drawing borders not recognized by the Arabs and ruling them through mandates.

Even when given independence, Arab nations found themselves dominated both militarily and economically by Western forces. While prospering economically, they bitterly hated being ruled by non-Moslems, and incipient nationalism has combined with traditional religious fervor. The presence of Israel, European infidels, recalls the 200-year presence of crusader states.

Thus today Arab nationalism tends to combine an antipathy to Europeans, Americans and Israelis with a loyalty to a large area and population which have little or no relationship to current borders. One is reminded of Europe's Middle Ages, where kings and lords controlled as much territory as they could hold, but the average citizen owed only personal and local loyalties and a general sense of belonging to "Christendom".

Saddam has attempted to rally this (Arab) nation to his support. He is not the first to do so. President Gamal Abdel Nasser of Egypt used it successfully but died in 1970. Col. Muammar el-Kadafi has attempted to use it, but his nation proved too vulnerable to outside attacks. Saddam is operating from Baghdad, a traditional center of the Arab world (and almost on top of the old city of Babylon!), and has backed the Palestinians

What Are The Phoenix Journals?

Many people have asked us what the *PHOENIX JOURNALS* are. They contain the true history (His-story) of mankind on this planet as well as detailed information about the most asked about and wondered about subjects (i.e., Spirituality, E.T.s, our origin, our purpose here on this planet, etc.). Commander Hatonn and the other Higher Spiritual Teachers who have authored these *JOURNALS*, weave spiritual lessons and insights throughout the unveiling of lies which have been deceptively forced upon us, throughout time, by the Elite anti-Christ controllers. These *JOURNALS* are the "DEAD SEA SCROLLS" of our time. Their importance in the growth of mankind cannot be overstated. They are the textbooks of understanding which God promised us we would have, to guide us through the "End Times".

Here is what Commander Hatonn has said about the *PHOENIX JOURNALS*. Quoting from *JOURNAL #40, THE TRILLION DOLLAR LIE*, Vol. II, pgs. 47 & 48: "Some day in the far recesses of the future experiences of another human civilization—these *JOURNALS* will be found and TRUTH will again be given unto the world manifest so that another lost civilization can regain and find its way. God always gives His creations that which they need when the sequence is proper. It is what man DOES WITH THESE THINGS which marks the civilization. WHAT WILL YOUR LEGACY BE???? I focus on current activities which might turn your world about in time to save your ecosystems and your sovereignty as nations and peoples. You cannot wait to be filled in on the lies of the generations lest you wait until too late to take control of your circumstance presently within the lies. YOU ARE A PEOPLE OF MASSIVE DECEPTION AND WHAT YOU WILL DO WITH THIS INFORMATION IN ACTION DETERMINES YOUR PURPOSE AND GROWTH IN THIS WONDROUS MANIFESTED EXPERIENCE—WILL YOU PERISH PHYSICALLY OF THE EVIL INTENT, OR WILL YOU MOVE INTO AND WITHIN THE PLACES OF HOLY CREATOR? THE CHOICE IS YOURS."

In case you didn't know, Phoenix Source Distributors, Inc. can automatically send you the latest *PHOENIX JOURNALS* as they are printed. This gives you an extra discount on new *JOURNALS* and you don't have to keep remembering to order. Call (800) 800-5565 for details.

See Back Page for ordering information.

Brent Moorhead
Business Manager

and battled Iran to a standstill. This makes him a strong, even heroic figure to many, many Arabs.

As a secular ruler originally belonging to the Baathist party which was founded by a Christian and a Moslem, he could be vulnerable, but his strong stand against Israel and the West has strengthened his legitimacy in the eyes of most Arabs. Just as the crusader states fueled 200 years of Arab strongmen, you should not be surprised if the presence of Israel similarly generates a string of leaders exploiting the widespread nebulous anger of Arab nationalism.

Even if Saddam is successfully suppressed by the West, **THERE ARE MORE POTENTIAL LEADERS AND STRONGMEN—MORE THAN YOU CAN IMAGINE IN YOUR NIGHTMARES!**

PERSPECTIVE

Americans have only a short span of history and you tend to interpret all events from the perspective of the recent past. You explain most worldwide events in terms of the last 50 years—World War II until present day.

Thus, President George Bush denounces Saddam as "Hitler"! Do you see the correlation and the limited perspective?

The Arabs, however, belong to a far older culture; Iraq in particular being a center of civilization for thousands of years. You are dealing with a culture therefore which has a perspective of at least 2,000 years. To understand them you must know a little about their history.

HISTORY LESSONS

Mesopotamia was first part of the Parthian, then (AD 226) the Persian (Sassanid) Empire. The area was politically united with Iran. Under the Parthians, Mesopotamia was one of several provinces, but under the Persians, the city of Ctesiphon, near Baghdad, was the imperial capital. Economically, the area was a major trade center between Persia and Roman principalities.

AD 500-AD 1000: Mesopotamia was the center of the Persian Empire, which expanded to include the eastern Mediterranean shore and Egypt (AD 600-616). It was then conquered by Islamic armies (AD 636). Initially, the empire centered in Medina, then Damascus, while expanding to include North Africa, Spain, southern France, Pakistan, Afghanistan and parts of Central Asia.

In 749, the Ummayyad rulers were replaced by the Abbasids, who centered the empire once again in Mesopotamia, in Baghdad.

Arabic became the sole language of thought and culture in these realms, and even when areas became independent or dominated Mesopotamia, as Persia did near the year 1000, the caliphs and Baghdad retained a position similar to the popes and Rome in medieval Europe.

AD 1000-AD 1500: This begins the millennium of Turkish domination of the Middle East. Mesopotamia was conquered by the Seljuk Turks, breaking all ties with North Africa and uniting it with Persia and Anatolia (AD 1071). The Turks, a nomadic people, were allotted landholdings, transforming the Arabs into a feudal society.

In the late 1100's Mesopotamia became independent under the Abbasid caliphate but this interlude was merely a precursor to the turning point in Mesopotamian history, the savage Mongol-Turkic invasion of 1258. Hulagu, grandson of Genghis Khan, ordered the destruction of irrigation systems which had been in place since Babylon, reducing Iraq into steppe and swamp-lands.

Peasants were massacred and for the next 80 years Mesopotamia was a ravaged, poverty-stricken province of Persia. Any chance at recovery was destroyed by Tamerlane (a Tatar or Turk) in 1401 with the massacre

and razing of Baghdad. The latter part of the century saw Mesopotamia isolated from all but the eastern Caucasus and torn by warfare between the "Black Sheep" and "White Sheep" Turks.

Baghdad and Mesopotamian cities plummeted in economic importance, and Egypt, dominated by the Turkic Mameluke sultanate, successfully resisted the Mongols, destroyed the crusader states and became the dominant economic and political power of the Arab world.

AD 1500-NOW: In 1508, Mesopotamia was conquered by Persia but this union was ended in 1534 when Baghdad was conquered by the Ottoman Turks. The Ottomans ruled from Istanbul (Constantinople) and dominated North Africa west to Morocco and south to Sudan, as well as European territory from the Balkans to the northern shore of the Black Sea.

Mesopotamia became the empire's turbulent eastern border, torn by wars with Persia and nomadic Arab tribes. From 30 million people in 1200, it had been reduced by centuries of warfare to a population of only 1.8 million by 1800.

Constantinople and Cairo were the cosmopolitan centers of wealth. The empire gradually decayed and by the late 1880's and early 1900's Europeans began to occupy the empire's African and Arab lands.

Turkey's defeat in World War I led to the division of the Middle East under French and English mandates, with the kingdom of Iraq being given to the Hashemite family under a British mandate.

The country became independent in 1932 but was crushed by the British during World War II when it tried to ally with the Axis nations. In the late 1950's the monarchy was overthrown and the last British protectorates (along the western and southern coasts of the Persian Gulf) were given their independence in the following year.

OUTLOOK MOST GRIM

The current situation in Iraq is grim for two reasons. As most readers know, Iraq is suffering from crippling war debts and needs cash for imports. The second reason, more profound for a river people and largely unacknowledged in America, is that Turkey and Syria have been damming the headwaters of the Tigris and Euphrates.

Syria and Iraq almost went to war when the Syrians created Lake Assad and completely stopped the flow of the Euphrates downstream, causing massive suffering among 3 million Iraqi farmers.

Turkey is currently filling the giant reservoir behind the Ataturk Dam. Both Syria and Turkey are undergoing the second year of a severe drought so the amount of water available is limited anyway, and when this is combined with the upstream dams, the Euphrates is so low that in many places one can walk across it without getting wet. With both Turkey and Syria planning to build many more dams, Iraq faces a dire future.

Americans tend to perceive borders drawn since World War I as permanent. From the Iraqi perspective,

however, these borders are fairly recent and drawn by colonial powers which they have since rejected totally. Moreover these borders restrict Iraq to an abnormally small territory and no sea access.

During the last 2,000 years, Mesopotamia has spent 95 percent of its history incorporated into a bigger territory than today. Over 50 percent of that time Mesopotamia controlled most or all of the Tigris and Euphrates headwaters. For at least 80 percent of its history it has controlled Kuwait and the mouth of the two rivers. Only during the British and Mongol dominations have the two areas belonged to different sovereignties.

A FEW CONCLUSIONS AND SHOCKING RELATIONSHIPS—GO READ THE PROPHECIES!

Just looking at these observations doesn't necessarily raise any sympathy for Iraq, but does present its point of view and explain the explosiveness of the current situation. The Iraqis, between a shortage of water and cash and a large growing population, face total starvation.

By returning to a coalition with Kuwait, Iraq can raise money and oil prices—along with the Kuwaitis. Saddam's actions, while condemned publicly by Arab leaders (who have been bought off by the Westerners), offend neither the local morality or religion. However, European and American intervention do offend large elements of the population, since you are neither Arab nor Islamic.

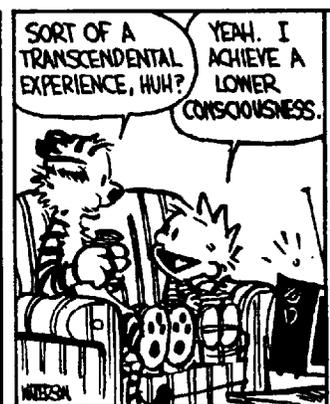
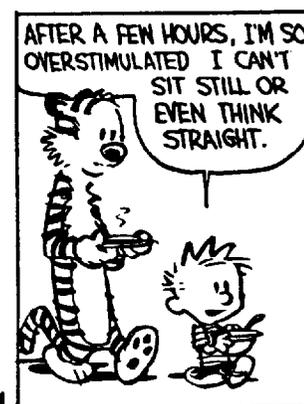
If Saddam is a modern man and economic consideration can force him to retreat, you may be successful in your current endeavor.

If, however (and I suggest you REALLY STUDY THOSE PROPHECIES IN REVELATION), Arab nationalism and fanatical Islamic hatred of the infidel can be aroused against you, you may face very large casualties, not just from Iraqi military but from terrorists from every Arab nation as well for the nations may be suppressed by the "bribed" and wealth-laden leaders coalesced to the West, but the terrorists will unite and you will have never witnessed such spillage of blood—until the rivers turn red, perhaps? I suggest you also take into consideration the drying of the Euphrates and pay a bit of attention to the "oil" which could certainly hold a magnification clue as to the "luxuries" spoken about.

You err in calling Saddam a "Hitler" for what you witness is a probable becoming of the new "Saladin", leading a holy war against what Arabs will consider the "NEW CRUSADES". Hitler's power lasted less than a dozen years—HOLY WARS LAST FOR GENERATIONS! THINK UPON THESE THINGS MOST CAREFULLY FOR YOUR DAYS BECOME NUMBERED IN THE HOURGLASS.

Close this portion for it is enough to chew upon in one mouthful which I trust will be too large to swallow—it is time you ones begin to choke on the lies and awaken to the seriousness of your plight.

In the name of Holy God, I move to stand-by at ready. Hatonn to clear. Thank you for your service and for your attention. Salu.



8/31/90 #1 HATONN

CURRENT UNDERSTANDING
OF WORLD STRIFE

To understand what is coming forth now, you must realize what connections "were" within your recent past and how the happenings in the Middle East today are relatively the same as in the late sixties. With this writing, as with other recent "chapters", this needs go forth as *Express* material, also.

TODAY

The lies fly like chaff from the winnowing baskets in your daily media set-up. The Middle East countries are terrified of the sting of Israel and their Zionist march across the lands of the ancestral Arab World. Money from the U.S. pours into Israel at the rate of \$10 million daily without question or interruption along with multi-millions for military build-up and some \$400 million for housing for Soviet Union Jews fully intended for the overrunning and displacement of Palestine. This is known by the world. The world also knows that the U.S. Congress is in the control of the Israeli lobby—they KNOW in the Middle East that the threat is not from one Hussein or Iraq/Kuwait. Look at a map, brothers, and prepare for a shock. It is much like having the U.S. go in and retake Delaware if it had been split away by a foreign power from the U.S., and then every nation in the world brings millions of troops along your border, telling you to move off, when all the while you know that Canada is waiting to blast the U.S. and Delaware out of existence. KUWAIT WAS A CITY AREA WITHIN IRAQ UNTIL ENGLAND SEPARATED HER AWAY AND SET UP PUPPET CONTROL.

OIL POOLS

There are two major oil pools—one under Iraq/Kuwait and one under Saudi-Arabia. Two of the largest pools known on Earth—I said "known" for I just told you a few days ago that there is a much larger one in Indo-China and it, too, is known and certainly has not been overlooked by Kissinger, et al.

Let us look at Israel in these days along with that which is coming into your attention in preparation for "anything" they decide to do from outright murder to Nuclear War One and world devastation. A poll yesterday on your CNN channel was asking response to a question as to whether or not it would be acceptable to kill your own hostages to gain control of the Iraq situation!! Did anyone really SEE what I just said? You guessed it—the majority felt it would be sad indeed to lose innocent people but "...this terror against the world has to be stopped at all costs to protect our interests!" YOU ARE VOTING FOR KILLING YOUR OWN INNOCENT CITIZENS—BLAMING IT ON IRAQ AND HUSSEIN—AND PROCLAIMING YOURSELVES WORKERS FOR FREEDOM AND GOD. Obviously the voters are neither "guests" nor soldiers—but rather couch potatoes who prefer their oil prices not be raised—which is going to happen, at any rate.

Well, let us look at expenditures, now, to Israel. The overall taxpayer (U.S.) "take" of Israel per year is well over \$10 BILLION. I will break this down a bit later. Wouldn't that disturb you if you were Jordan or Lebanon or Palestine? DOESN'T IT DISTURB YOU THAT YOU ARE BUT A FINANCIAL SUPPORTING SATELLITE OF ISRAEL, MY GOOD AMERICAN BROTHERS? THE CAPITAL OF ISRAEL IS WASHINGTON, D.C., U.S.A.!

SO WHAT ABOUT ISRAEL
AND THIS WAR?

The Bush Administration has required that the Israeli government maintain a low profile while the

U.S. military buildup continues in the Persian Gulf region. The reason is that American officials do not want to send out the truth while they try to marshal a united Arab front to counter the military aggression of Iraq's Saddam Hussein At-Takriti. Further, they keep a big ridiculous facade of your Secretary of State Baker vacationing in unknown parts (during the most critical time your world has ever known), and proclaim to not really know his whereabouts—while he is shuttling between Iran and Israel making deals with your money and word, your nation and soldiers' lives. It's called "LET'S MAKE A DEAL".

KNOW BY THAT WHICH
IS NOT PROJECTED

Publicly, Bush has so far sent out public cover-up of any discussions of the gulf crisis with Israeli Prime Minister Yitzhak Shamir, other than of Iraq's Saddam. Interestingly enough, Bush has openly talked with EVERY OTHER LEADER IN THE REGION. Further, it was also decided at the last minute to cancel a planned August 9 visit to Washington by Israeli Foreign Minister David Levy to discuss the Israel-Palestine situation. Clearly, photographs of Secretary of State James Baker meeting with Levy would not be viewed with favor in the Middle East—so, we go on "vacation" to secret "retreats" and meet with Shamir AND Levy—to hide from you the world.

There also have been concerns expressed about Israel's bragging that the Iraqi "invasion" of Kuwait proves that the real problem in the Middle East is not its handling of the occupied territories, but that of those nasty and aggressive Arab states. And, Israeli newspapers have been editorializing since August 2nd that Israel's special relationship with the U.S. has been REAFFIRMED by the current Middle East crisis.

U.S. Government projected concerns over Israel's handling of the uprising in the occupied territories had given new weight to demands for a separate Palestinian state, while at the same time leading to speculation America's policy in the region might actually be undergoing change. Perish the thought of such a policy which would bring forth integrity.

EVEN-HANDED

Arab states have, of course, long complained about the U.S. bias toward Israel and many Washington based diplomats were beginning to express hope that the solidarity being exhibited toward Iraq might have some tangible results. The Bush Administration might, perhaps, be considering a more even-handed approach as plans are apparently in the works to supply several Arab states with sophisticated armaments. And, dear ones, where is all the funding going to come from for all this unConstitutional gift-giving? Do you never wake up and see what is being done to you?

Egypt is believed to be in line to receive more than \$1 billion worth of F-16 jet fighters, air-to-ground missiles and cluster bombs. Saudi Arabia, the United Arab Emirates, Oman, Bahrain, Turkey and Morocco also would receive nice new and abundant supplies of weaponry.

With better armaments these U.S. allies would be better able to withstand aggression in the region and deployment of American forces would not be needed. However, Congress must approve all such deals and, if past history is any example, might reject the administration's plans as posing a threat to Israel. Well, that is, of course, foolish, for Israel is part of the planning committee. The ultimate intent is to attack Russia and precipitate all out Global Control.

The U.S. has, since being the first government to extend recognition to Israel on May 14, 1948, consistently backed up that state with massive infusions of money and every type of technology and military supplies. It is a result of one of the few instances in your recorded world history in which a domestic special

interest group has had a measurable effect on a sovereign government's foreign policy.

PRO-ZIONISTS' PLANKS

The scam has been to fool the Jews more than anyone else in your world and it has worked beautifully. The Jewish people, having been scattered about the world, thought they were at last finding truth and unity for a Godly cause. They didn't realize that the Zionists have no care nor concern about the Jews as a people and will get rid of them FIRST. Don't you see that in this scenario—the people of America, especially the Jews, will have to be annihilated? That makes the U.S. the most expendable one nation of people in the world—after they have utilized you for bomb targets and taken all property and money from your lands and people.

American Jews had agitated strongly on behalf of the establishment of Israel during World War II. In fact, both the Democratic and Republican Party political platforms contained pro-Zionists' planks in the 1944 presidential election although U.S. diplomats tried to assure Arab leaders these were not statements of foreign policy.

Harry Truman, who became President at Franklin Roosevelt's death in April, 1945, pressured Britain to liberalize its Jewish immigration policies in Palestine. However, Truman alluded to the pressure he was under when he said in November, 1945, he had to "answer to hundreds of thousands" of people anxious for the success of Zionism. He added, "I do not have hundreds of thousands of Arabs among my constituents."

This scenario for today's setting for the benefit of the play of Satan has been in the setting-up for centuries and recently the platform for the play has been cast into cement. I want you to remember that the Khazars pronounced themselves Jews—for they WERE NOT JEWS. They began to infiltrate the Jewish tribes and took on family names and designations so that they would bear the ethnic labels of the Jewish people—you understand, the typical Jewish recognized names. Now, pay attention to just WHO is giving forth the news, commentaries, and being major spokesmen for the U.S. Government—and WHO has remained available in Washington while your Congress was on vacation!! The Levins, the ...bergs, the ...steins, the Abrahams and thus and so. Hatonn bigoted? Oh please, see the handwriting and doomsday message written for you the people.

Worse, these ones who would control the world for one reason have teamed up with the other segments who would control the world for material reasons—you are shaking the nitroglycerin bottle, beloved babes in the woods, and it is certainly going to blow up in your faces.

Within a few days of Israel's creation the Truman Administration provided a \$100 million loan and the largess has continued to mount. It was known in 1983 that Israel's take from U.S. taxpayers, in one form or another, had already surmounted the \$10 BILLION per year amount mentioned above.

WHAT DOES ISRAEL GET
IN VERY LOOSE FACTUAL
PROJECTIONS?

Briefly let us click off a few rounded-off amounts—rounded to the LOW side to prevent exaggeration. Israel is, by far and away, the leading foreign aid beneficiary, receiving more than \$3 BILLION in CASH (in 1990, so let's not think this is old hat—except that the amounts continually GROW). But look what else good old U.S.A. taxpayers did in addition: Egypt received about \$2.3 BILLION, with Pakistan at \$627,000,000 Turkey at nearly \$614,000,000 and the Philippines some \$614,000,000. These are the so-called Big Five in U.S. foreign aid. HOWEVER, ISRAEL'S PER CAPITA GROSS NATIONAL PRODUCT (GNP) IN 1989 WAS ESTIMATED AT \$6,210.! The closest to that incredible "nothing" figure was

Turkey with \$1,110 a year. Then came Egypt with a per capita GNP of \$760, the Philippines with \$570 and Pakistan with \$350. Therefore, I fear a very good case could be made that U.S. aid is aimed largely at maintaining Israel's economy, and its standard of living.

The largest Arab recipient of foreign aid, Egypt, was rewarded with that allocation ONLY AFTER IT SIGNED THE CAMP DAVID ACCORDS WITH ISRAEL!

HOPEFUL

Arab states have, of course, long been aware of the bias in U.S. Middle East policy toward Israel and even now are only mildly hopeful of a change—actually, they know the hope in the face of increasing “support” is indeed foolish but they have not the individual strength to stand against the monster. They have allowed the enemy to divide and conquer! They know they have not a prayer of changing the policy because the world knows the power the Israel lobby wields over a compliant, money-hungry U.S. Congress who has long since ceased to function under the national laws of the *U.S. Constitution*.

About 100 pro-Israel Political Action Committees (PACs) have been set up in the past 20 years to funnel money to key legislators. The Arab-American Institute in Washington has stated that the 25 senators with the most consistently pro-Israel voting records received an average of \$91,000 per election cycle from these groups—that is a hefty income bonus every two years.

Therefore, the U.S. position on the question of Palestinian statehood seems destined to follow the thinking of Israel's government. This means that, so long as pro-Israel PACs provide money to members of Congress, the U.S. Government will believe the fiction that Israel represents U.S. interests in the Middle East—no matter what happens in the occupied territories of anywhere else.

An excellent case in point is the unhappiness over the dialogue with the Palestine Liberation Organization (PLO) that began at the end of the Reagan Administration. The Israeli government strongly objected, despite the obvious fact that talking with one's enemies is clearly the best way to resolve differences.

However, the talks were suspended earlier this summer in the wake of a guerrilla attack blamed on the PLO faction which was actually done by the Israelis themselves. Many members of Congress in the pay of the Israel lobby demanded that the contacts be severed because the PLO did not react properly to the incident. The legislators persisted in their demand even after it became KNOWN the small group responsible was opposed to the U.S./PLO dialogue and that Israel had actually precipitated the entire incident.

ISRAEL HAS ALREADY PRACTICED AND REHEARSED FOR ARMAGEDDON

We shall speak of this subject and then I am going to outlay the bad, bad news about the VULNERABILITY OF YOUR FORCES TO CHEMICAL WEAPONS—THE PICTURE IS INDEED HORRENDOUS AND YOUR PENTAGON KNOWS IT AND HAS, IN FACT, HANDFULS OF SECRET REPORTS SUBSTANTIATING THE FACTS.

Meanwhile, back to planned practice for Armageddon. To the north and west of the Persian Gulf there lies a land whose ancient origins are lost in the mists of time. It is the land between the rivers Tigris and Euphrates, the cradle of civilization. Tradition has it that the Garden of Eden was in that area and, in fact, your *Book of Genesis* even mentions the Euphrates as one of its boundaries. Later you were told that the tower of Babel was located in that same area, spawning the ancient historical City of Babylon. I have no intent of being distracted into discussion regarding the “facts” but am simply outlaying historical projections for the

purpose of this dissertation.

Elsewhere in that same area the famous City of Nineveh also rose and flourished, becoming the center of the Assyrian Empire. All of those things took place long before the birth of your “Lord Jesus Christ” but centuries after his coming the glory of the land between the rivers rose again. Those were the days of the Muslim Saracen Empire of the Caliph. By around 800 A.D. the empire of Caliph Haroun al Raschid was tremendous. It encompassed all of Arabia, Persia, Egypt, Syria, North Africa, and parts of what is now southern Russia.

HOME OF THE SARACENS

The home of the Saracen Empire was that rich land between the Tigris and Euphrates and the jewel at its very center was a magnificent city. The capital city of the ancient caliphs was built from scratch for that purpose, starting in about your year 762 A.D., and what a wondrous city it was. The Court of the Caliphs was the most magnificent the world has ever seen. The palace was so large that more than 80,000 (80 thousand) servants lived and worked within it. Gold, silver, and precious stones were turned into ornaments of unparalleled beauty by craftsmen educated in the highly advanced science of the day.

Oh yes, I fully intended to shock you into tossing up your “daily bread” at the realization that you are in the final phase and not in the “awaiting” stage as expressed in your accepted prophecies. Little dreamers, it is far later than you thought! We have already been over this by audio meetings with this group herein and I simply am not going to ask Dharma to repeat it all—we will try at some point to get it into this book, but not this chapter and/or *Express*.

In the Hall of Audience there stood a famous tree of gold and on the branches of the tree there were perched birds of gold and silver set with precious stones. The birds were music boxes and they fluttered their mechanical wings as they poured forth intricate songs. Outside the palace the city was arranged in expanding circles with a system of three walls at the outer boundary. The city quickly became a world center of commerce, science, literature, and art. The city was ancient BAGHDAD, the city also known as “The Thousand and One Arabian Nights.” Hold your breath for there is a clue within that one sentence which should stun you all!

The splendor of old Baghdad made it a tempting prize for other less civilized peoples who heard of it. It was not long before ancient Baghdad became a focal point of warfare, involving especially the Mongols and Turks. Rapacious greed destroyed much of the beauty which had once been the hallmark of Baghdad. Constant warfare took its toll and over the centuries the Saracen Empire decayed in culture and power. The ancient irrigation systems were destroyed and what was once a Garden of Eden began to turn into a wasteland. In 1516 Baghdad fell permanently to the Turks and the once magnificent Saracen Empire faded into the sands of a man-made desert. Could it happen to your Imperial Valley of California??? How about your San Joaquin Valley? How about the area of Texas growing fields known as Deaf Smith County where the aquifer is now becoming contaminated? Ponder these things—further, the Super-Collider is being set up to destroy the rest of the Texas area in that same location.

TODAY'S BAGHDAD

The Iraqi Baghdad of today is a far cry from that wondrous and fabled city of old. Modern Baghdad, Iraq, lies on the east bank of the Tigris across the river from the ruins of the ancient city. Even so, the Baghdad of today does have certain things in common with the Baghdad of old. Modern Baghdad has been struggling once again to become a city of science, culture, and power and, like the ancient city, modern Baghdad is

faced with a powerful enemy who is determined to destroy it.

On June 7, 1981, an aerial strike force of 14 warplanes started their jet engines in the country that calls itself Israel. Eight of them, at least, were AMERICAN F-16's loaded with one-ton bombs. The other six were AMERICAN F-15's. The F-15's were air superiority fighters and were to fly along with the F-16's for protection from any possible defenders of the intended targets. After the planes took off, they refueled from their accompanying aerial tanker for the long war-flight they were about to undertake.

For days beforehand, the Israeli planes had been flying training exercises designed to look like the early part of the real raid. As a result when the war raid was launched, it looked like just another drill.

To maintain the surprise, the Israeli strikeforce thundered eastward over Jordan at high altitude, mimicking Jordanian Air Force procedures. Next, the Israeli fighter bombers raced into and across northwest Saudi Arabia. Following secret orders from the Pentagon, the American-manned AWACS radar plane patrolling over Saudi Arabia did not report the Israeli intrusion into Saudi air space—for it was planned to pull off this attack in secret and escape public knowledge of the perpetrators.

Thanks to this preplanned cooperation by the U.S., the fate of the Israeli target in Baghdad was sealed.

The Israeli F-15's and F-16's streaked across the Syrian desert of Iraq on the deck below Iraqi radar. As they neared Baghdad, they appeared to rise from nowhere out of the Iraqi countryside as they climbed to begin the attack. At 6:30 P.M. Baghdad time, a hail of one-ton bombs began raining down on the Iraqi nuclear reactor which was then under construction but did have nuclear material on site. Within a matter of minutes the reactor facility lay in ruins.

The Israeli bombing raid into Iraq was a momentous event, the kind of thing you expect to hear about IMMEDIATELY through your electronic news media. Instead, the world remained IGNORANT OF THE RAID FOR ANOTHER FULL DAY! Iraq imposed a news blackout about it at first for totally military reasons. The raid had come without warning or provocation and the Iraqis were not sure what else Israel might be about to do. Further, the cover-up was under way to make it appear Israel did not do the attack. But there was a blunder and the Israeli planes were identified immediately, precluding other than sham attempts at later cover-up.

NOW WHY DO YOU SUPPOSE YOUR ARMIES AND MILITARY STRENGTH WERE NOT SENT IN TO “PROTECT” AN INVADDED NATION WHEN THE FACTS WERE BLATANTLY OBVIOUS BEFORE THE ENTIRE WORLD? THERE WAS NO MORE THAN A PAT ON THE HEAD FOR GOOD WORK!

The U.S. Government knew about the raid beforehand but, true to form, the U.S. said nothing to the world about what it knew. It was left to Israel itself to publicly announce the raid, which it finally did in triumphant glowing terms when it was obvious to the world who had done the dastardly deed.

Around the world the reaction was revulsion, shock, and condemnation—and no wonder. For one thing, Israel was trying to justify its acts of war in arrogantly self-righteous terms. Israel complained that Iraq was building a reactor—but wanted everyone to forget that HER OWN NUCLEAR CAPABILITY WAS BUILDING IN LEAPS AND BOUNDS. Israel was fully nuclear capable and operational in 1981. Israel had refused to sign any Nuclear Non-Proliferation Treaty, which Iraq had signed. The Iraqi nuclear facility had been inspected regularly by the International Atomic Energy Agency during its construction phase when any violations would be impossible to hide, but Israel—which has never once submitted to international inspection—bombed the plant anyway.

Beyond the matters of international law and simple justice, Israel had also opened the proverbial Pandora's

Box in more ways than one. For one thing, Israel had broken an unwritten taboo against attacks of any kind against nuclear facilities. Now the nuclear power plants of the world had been made fair game and the outcome of such attacks would be unthinkable.

Military, paramilitary, or terrorists attacks on nuclear power plants would no longer be unthinkable, thanks to the Israeli raid into Iraq, and this includes the nearly a hundred nuclear power plants operating in the U.S.

By secretly working with the Israelis in the Iraq raid, the U.S. Pentagon sowed the seed of nuclear terrorism in your own country through direct participation.

Most important of all, the Israeli raid on Iraq's nuclear plant was a dry run for a far more important raid. This was the coming Israeli attack on Saudi Arabia's oil fields. The nuclear destruction of Saudi Arabia's oil fields was far from a new idea, as we have already pointed out to you.

Over six years prior the plan revolved around the so-called "Sinai Accord" involving Egypt, Israel, and the U.S. Two hundred or so Americans were in the Sinai under that agreement and they were intended to become the focus of an incident to set off war in the area. The actual attack on Saudi oil fields was to be carried out using Cobra helicopter gunships with special air-to-ground atomic missiles.

The plan was part of the ongoing joint plan between the long-time Rulers of the U.S. and the Soviet Union for world domination. As originally conceived, the plan called for a nuclear capping of Saudi oil fields sometime in 1976. It was not carried out at that time because the secret alliance between the U.S. and Russia started coming apart in 1976. The old Rockefeller allies in Russia, the Bolsheviks, were being quietly overthrown there. In their place a new ruling group was taking over. Russia's new rulers hated the Bolsheviks and had been expelling them from Russia in great numbers and, because America's then Secret Rulers, the Rockefellers, had supported Bolshevik rule in Russia from 1917, Russia's new rulers were taking defensive actions. The result was the still secret UNDERWATER MISSILE CRISIS of 1976. The collapse of the Rockefeller-Soviet alliance during 1976-1977 brought a reprieve for Saudi Arabia.

But now, the American/Bolshevik/Zionist government has carried over the plan to destroy Saudi oil fields. The plan has been continuously updated and revised for maximum strategic value as the new international situations are impacted by changes. You are now in the Middle of the final really BIG PLAN and the outcome which seems to center around actions of Hussein are actually centering around what Russia will do! Russia is actually asking Saddam to back off for they know the intent is to create an incident by the Israelis and Americans to precipitate the nuclear war—AND IT IS STILL INTENDED TO BE A NUCLEAR FIRST STRIKE BY THE U.S./ISRAELI FORCES!

Since 1979 the secret plan for Saudi Arabia's nuclear doom has been integrated into new and more wondrously disastrous master strategies for nuclear war. Behind closed doors, America's Bolshevik military planners had secretly shifted to a first-strike nuclear strategy against Russia. When the Saudi oil would be capped off in the Israeli nuclear raid, it was intended to set in motion a chain of events which would culminate in Nuclear War One.

Dharma, we are only about half way through this specific material but you are running out of time for your scheduled appointment and we have written for several hours. Allow us to close this portion and when we resume, we will please simply take up at this very point. Thank you for your service and accepting your task as information bringer for we understand the danger and sincerity of commitment on your part. Blessed be the truth-bringers for they bear the word of God. Perhaps rose petals are for another journey, chelas. So be it. In great love and respect, I salute you

blessed brothers who serve upon that placement. Salu.

9/11/90 #1 HATONN

BEIRUT/KUWAIT

Precious, precious brothers, Hatonn returned in the Light of our most beloved Radiant One—in service unto God and unto you of wondrous Earth. I come to point out similarities and "coincidental" instances whereby you might better see your path in relationships which give confirmation.

Again you are in the "season" when great things come upon you. Summer and late summer are the times, it seems, when man plans his attacks for the benefit of the most coverage. It has great significance for several reasons; mostly it revolves around ending Congress and recess of that Congress. Therefore almost all maneuvers and manipulations can be done in haste while the Congress is preoccupied with last minute budgets and other actions can be instigated through Executive Orders, etc.

Because this is again the year of planned chaos and nuclear war we shall continue to give you outlay of similarities. Will Israel be able to arrange accomplishment of that which she intends to have without nuclear war? It is hard to predict for most nations are efforting to avoid it. There are few "terrorist" actions as blatant as a nuclear act somewhere which can be set up by Israel in order to require or permit retaliation of the military forces of other nations. It was, and still is, planned to be against the Saudi oil fields but it gets more difficult to blatantly go to war with Russia and other nations watching and efforting to avert such actions.

The BZs [Bolshevik/Zionists] do not have the advantage of surveillance, etc., with the satellites having failed to make it into space, i.e., as long as you continue to have leaks in the fuel lines and in the cooling system (as today's announcement read) the Shuttle sits on the ground. One would think the announcements would be more discreet rather than all these carrier line leaks, one after another in a multi-billion dollar death weapon. Oh well, Satan has never had to be creative or original for man falls for any stupid story told, even if it be idiotic and ridiculous.

I am going to relate a story, with pictures, coming from Beirut in 1982 so that you can see the gullibility of people.

On the first day of August 1982 (early August is always significant), a heart-rending symbol of the Beirut holocaust appeared in newspapers across America. It was a wire-service photograph of a nurse in a hospital in East Beirut cradling a small seven-week-old baby in her left arm as she fed it from a bottle. From the tip of the nose upward the baby's head was completely swathed in a mass of bandages covering eyes and all. The shoulders of the tiny infant were wrapped in even more bandages. Where there should have been a pair of arms, there was nothing. The baby's arms had been blown off by an Israeli artillery shell landing near the

Green Line separating East and West Beirut.

A picture is worth a thousand words but in this case the picture was worth thousands reduced to weeping. Here was a tiny Lebanese baby, a new human life, ruined before it could even begin its life. The picture was a heartbreaking object lesson about the senseless tragedy of war, at least most people took it within in that manner.

BEGIN GOVERNMENT REACTION

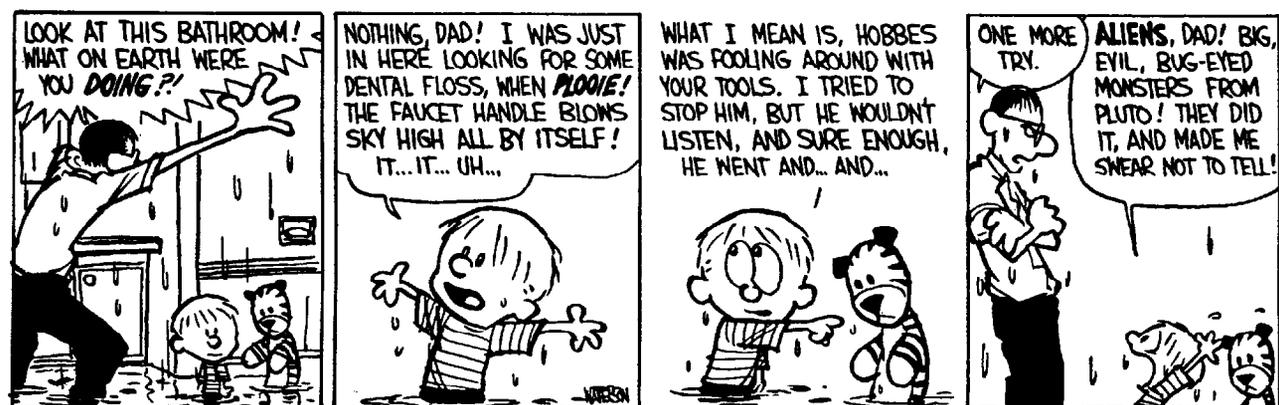
The above was not the reaction of the Begin government in Israel. When that picture was brought to their attention they wasted not a word on trivial matters like simple human compassion, sympathy, or regret. Instead they lodged bitter protests against the wire services and newspapers who had published the photo. There was great concern over the public relations impact on Israel resulting from that photograph. Demands were made that retractions be printed about the Israeli responsibility for the baby's grievous wounds but to their credit, wire services refused to make any such retraction. It had been established very firmly that Israeli bombardment had caused the tragedy.

To most of you far from the scene, that picture of a tiny baby horribly maimed for life would appear exceptional, however, the fact was that the plight of that infant had been repeated countless times in the Israeli rape of Lebanon.

There were areas where the Israeli onslaught had caused thousands of deaths, mostly of civilians! There were strenuous Israeli efforts to cover up the extent of the carnage and hide it from the "outside" world. On many occasions Israeli bulldozers dug pits, shoveling in piles of bodies and covering them over. There were huge numbers of children killed and maimed. There were entire rooms piled high with children's body parts: fingers, hands, legs, arms and such which had been blown apart by the explosions and awaiting placement in the burial pits.

In the U.S. the sheer enormity of the Israeli atrocities in Lebanon was being completely censored. When you would hear about disgusted Israeli soldiers leaving the front and returning to Israel to protest the war, you were unable to fully understand WHY. But elsewhere around the world the news media was less hampered by the strait jackets of the BZ censorship, and they were reporting the above facts to the world. The Israelis continued to butcher and maim and announce to the world that God had delivered their enemy into their hands according to God's plan.

On August 8 the BBC reported the observations of an International Red Cross official about the carnage in Beirut. He said that more than 80% of the casualties in Lebanon were civilian, and he insisted that the killing and bombing going on in Beirut was much worse than occurred generally during World War II. Two days later the BBC carried a report about Relief women from Europe and New Zealand working in the Beirut battle zone. They had walked to the Green Line to protest the Israeli siege which had cut off food, fuel, and water for



West Beirut. One reported, "These are the most horrible conditions I've seen in all our relief work around the world."

No, the BBC does not have such opportunity in open reporting this day as back then because the British "have seen the light". They disliked the Israelis to extraordinary extent but now that the Zionists control the U.S. Government, they have conveniently become supporters. My dear ones, the British are the most incredibly bigoted one group of people in the world—note South Africa. They did not just turn around in the tunnel and fall in love with the "Jews".

Many of the military actions ordered by the Begin government in Lebanon could only be described as "war crimes". Men who reigned as terrorists in the 1940's CONTROL what had become the world's third most powerful military machine—that of Israel in the 1980's. The result was what you saw in Lebanon—total state terrorism. That is military power used according to terrorist doctrine.

In normal military doctrine the most successful operations are those which minimize casualties but in military terrorism the opposite is the case. Every effort is made to multiply casualties for their own sake with no distinction between combatants and civilians. To the terrorist, death is power and the more death, the more power.

Throughout the siege of Beirut you saw the Israeli doctrine of military terrorism at work in full-blown actions. On August 13 *The Washington Post* described the bewilderment created among Beirut residents by the merciless Israeli attacks. One was quoted in the words:

"What is the sense of all this killing? What do the Israelis want? Are they crazy? The Palestinians have said that they are ready to go, so why don't they let them? Why do they continue to bomb us like this?"

Of course the answers are all found in the doctrine of Military Terrorism practiced by the Begin government. What they wanted was total control through total fear and, to achieve that, death and suffering was intentionally increased to the greatest extent possible. These are the policies of genocide and of true war crimes. The war crimes committed in Lebanon by the militant Israeli Zionists were terrible to contemplate but you didn't stop and think about them carefully enough and you can fully expect worse military terrorist war crimes to come.

The Reagan-Begin axis of the BZs were working as fast as humanly possible to commit the ultimate war crime—THERMONUCLEAR WAR! The agony of such as Lebanon will pale beside that of America.

Just as with NOW, there were plans under-cover to thwart the intended Nuclear War plans. The Bolsheviks did succeed in ousting the key man in the plan—General Alexander Haig (who you will note, is right in the thick of mouth spouting in the current debacle with no accountable reason for his least participation—he is a "former" everything). But, he remains even more powerful, having changed horses in the mid-stream and works behind the scenes with his other buddies in crime. Besides, all of Haig's "men" were not weeded out and no one could determine how things might go any more than you can determine what will happen in the Middle East today.

NO WARNING

Just as "then", there will be no warning to the public ahead of time.

There were some signs, however, in 1982 which I will point out and you can overlay them on today's activities and see similarities which may benefit your planning and expectations. I can only give you "probabilities" for as long as there is human possibility of changing a "thing" it is never set in cement. Let us examine some observations and actions which can be

applied to your situation today by simply changing the labels and locations.

SURPRISE HALT TO THE BEIRUT HOLOCAUST

When the Israeli invasion of Lebanon began on June 5, 1982, it was called "OPERATION PEACE FOR GALILEE". Not greatly differing from "DESERT SHIELD", I think. Israel promised a nervous world that it would be only a "limited" operation with limited objectives. The Israelis gave their solemn promise that their armed forces would go no deeper than 40 kilometers (25 miles) into Lebanon. Within that limited zone close to Israel the intent was to eliminate all Palestinian fighting forces. Begin justified the operation in the usual sanctimonious terms, telling the world that Israel had been forced into doing it. It was the only way, he said, for Israel to buy peace for its northern provinces.

From the start to the finish, the so-called "PEACE FOR GALILEE" operation by Israel was tangled in lies. The word "peace" was used to give a halo to the most genocidal war yet by Israel, and the Biblical-sounding phrase "Peace for Galilee" was designed to hide the true nature of the campaign as much as possible—from Christians in particular!

When you Christians hear the word "Galilee" you can't help thinking of your Lord Jesus Christos Sananda. The very word comes unto your ears and heart as "sacred" to you so at a subconscious level you are tempted to feel that you dare not condemn what the Israelis might be actually doing. These feelings were reinforced by Zionist influence experts through countless churches right there in America.

The counterfeit Jews, the Khazar Jews, who control Israel, spent vast amounts of money (from you the people of America) to encourage counterfeit interpretations of the *Bible*. As a result, countless millions of well-meaning but misled Christians and Jews closed their eyes to Israel's war crimes, saying: "It's all in prophecy". Sound familiar???

The Zionist lies about Israel's operation "PEACE FOR GALILEE" began even with the officially claimed date of the invasion. The agreed date used by the major media was June 6 when some Israeli forces went through a United Nations checkpoint but the invasion actually began ON JUNE 5, NOT JUNE 6. It was as if by changing the date of the invasion the Israelis were trying to avoid the prophet Ezekiel's prophecy of doom. Are any of you squeamish yet?—does "7 years" strike any blows to your senses? Well, the Israelis change a lot of "facts" to suit themselves but this is one that they could not change—calling one day "another" does not change of the day.

To give correct record let us just give you an Earth example from your own *New York Daily News* for SUNDAY, JUNE 6, 1982:

"Israeli tanks moved across the border into a Christian enclave in southern Lebanon yesterday while Israeli warplanes and gun boats pounded suspected Palestinian positions."

Obviously no one gave them the "party line". The date of the paper was June 6. The reference to "yesterday" in the news article (and there were many, many others) means June 5th. Invasion of a country is a matter of fact, not words, and that invasion began with tanks crossing the border on June 5, 1982—the same day the official invasion order was signed!

The Begin government began its abominations and military desolation in the SIXTH YEAR, IN THE SIXTH MONTH OF THE YEAR, ON THE FIFTH DAY OF THE MONTH! If the Israelis had incurred the wrath of God as spelled out in *Ezekiel 8*, it could not be undone by lying about the date of the invasion, could it?

The extent of Israeli lies about the purpose of the Lebanon invasion is almost beyond belief, even to me

who has a lot of things which are very hard to believe outlaying before me constantly. But that the world believed it is totally incredible even to a Space Command. What is so absolutely disturbing is the extent to which those lies were successfully hidden from almost ALL Americans—and it doesn't change. In eight years it seems to simply be a repeat with even bigger lies and the same level of total acceptance to the lies.

The entire excuse for invading Lebanon was allegedly to end Palestinian violence against northern Israel. If you believe there was even one shred of truth to that, please follow on and I'll pronounce a quotation for you. It is taken from an article by columnist Anthony Lewis, *New York Times*, June 7, 1982.

"For nine months not a single rocket or shell was fired by PLO gunners into Israel. When Israeli planes bombed Lebanon on April 21 for the first time since the truce started, the PLO did not respond. When there was another bombing on May 9, there was a limited response—about 100 rockets that Israel said caused no damage or casualties. Then after the massive Israeli bombing last week, the PLO responded with full-scale barrages. In short, the cease-fire kept the Galilee safe until Israel bombed Lebanon. The argument that aggressive new military action was needed to keep the rockets out, turns reality upside-down."

It all boils down to the fact that the Reagan-Begin axis was determined to set off war in the Middle East. The timing of the war had nothing to do with alleged provocations by the Palestinians. Instead, it was dictated by the joint plan of the American Bolsheviks and Israeli Zionists to set off nuclear war very quickly. That was why the Israeli forces did not even slow down when they reached their promised limit of 25 miles into Lebanon. The merciless bombardment and siege of Beirut itself had purposes far different from those stated. The presence of PLO headquarters there simply provided a convenient excuse for what was to BE THE INVASION OF AN ARAB CAPITAL.

ULTIMATE TABOO

Throughout the Arab world an Israeli invasion or occupation of an Arab capital has always been seen as the ultimate taboo. SHUDDER NOW—YOU HAVE TAKEN OCCUPATION OF MECCA, THE HOLIEST CITY IN THE ARAB WORLD AND I WOULD BE NERVOUS IF I WERE YOU.

You see the interesting correlation, perhaps? Had that been the outcome of the siege of Beirut, general war in the Middle East was virtually guaranteed and that would have created the ideal cover to explain away the surprise eruption of nuclear war very soon indeed. BUT, IT ALL ENDED IN QUITE AN ABRUPT SURPRISE!

The Begin government had no intention of allowing negotiations for evacuation of the PLO to succeed. They kept turning the military screws tighter and tighter on Beirut while adding more and more demands to be met by the Palestinians.

Each time the PLO confounded the Israelis by accepting demands which they had been expected to reject. As a result, time after time the Reagan envoy Philip Habib [*remember him, from M-K ULTRA Mind Control*] warned the White House that an agreement was becoming unavoidable. Each time that happened Begin was notified and the Israeli Air Force started pounding Beirut again! The result each time was exactly what the Israelis wanted—a brief derailment of the talks.

The cycle of talks, near agreement, and disruption by Israeli bombing took up almost the entire first half of the month of August 1982. Foreign newspapers were filled with editorials condemning the bloodbath in Beirut and demanding that the U.S. rein in Israel. It was put more bluntly by the *Morning Star*, a British newspaper with Soviet ties. On August 1 the paper

declared that the U.S. on its own could end the siege of Beirut immediately if it cared to do so. But in Washington the entity President Reagan and his spokesmen just wrung their hands as if they were powerless to do a thing. The carnage in Beirut went right on with a continued green light from Washington.

Meanwhile there were a series of increasingly threatening growls about the Beirut holocaust from the Russian Bear. Russia's new rulers were as anti-Zionist as they were anti-Bolshevik and they made no bones about it. On August 2 the BBC reported that Russia had condemned Israel as a "barbarian committing genocide in Lebanon". On August 3 Moscow Radio charged that the planning for the take-over of Lebanon had been done by the Defense Department in Washington. On August 4 the BBC reported increasingly fierce criticism of Israel and the U.S. by Russia. The next day Russia called for a United Nations Security Council meeting and at the meeting the next day described the Israeli aggression as one of insolence and craziness. The exchanges between the Russian and the Israeli delegates were some of the bitterest ever seen at the U.N.

Russia has now warned you American/Zionists to not invade Iraq and I certainly suggest you listen to that warning for there is a line to be drawn, dear friends, and Gorbachev just drew it on Sunday last.

While all of that was going on in public, the Russians were also flashing warning signs by way of diplomatic channels. The Kremlin was telling the White House to call off the dogs in Beirut but Washington was not listening. Mr. Bush might very well overstep this line also and woe unto your nation.

Finally, the Russians decided 'Enough was Enough'. In the small hours of Thursday, August 12, the entity (hmmmm—tomorrow, eight years ago), the entity President Reagan was awakened out of a nice sound sleep. He was told that Soviet President Brezhnev was waiting to speak to him on the crisis HOT LINE. He was calling from his summer retreat in the Crimea—almost as sweet as Kennybunkport. When Reagan picked up that phone, Brezhnev's message was extremely short and pointedly blunt. Reagan listened as the slightly slurred words of an elderly man crackled over the phone in Russian. Then he turned to the interpreter listening on a parallel phone—in effect the message was:

Both you and your Zionist partners are deceiving yourselves. In the end we will not permit a beachhead in Lebanon by your troops. Either you stop the Zionists now or we will fix them ourselves. What's more, we know all about your September war plan—DON'T DO IT!

Reagan, who never made a single decision on his own, could only answer that he would check into it.

As the Reagan-Brezhnev HOT-LINE conversation took place, dawn was just breaking over the besieged city of Beirut. It was a dawn that had been shattered by the beginning of the most devastating bombardment yet by the Israelis. Israeli Fighter Bombers were shrieking overhead, diving toward the city, then pointing up as they dropped their bombs. Land and seabased artillery shells were exploding within the city at the rate of more than one per second.

The reason for the Israeli attack was very obvious. A final negotiating session was scheduled for 4:00 P.M. by Reagan envoy Habib and top Lebanese officials. Habib had warned the White House that unless something was done, an agreement was a certainty so, to prevent that agreement, the Israelis unleashed everything they had on Beirut.

The raids went on for 10 hours straight, from 6:00 A.M. until shortly after the meeting began, and it almost worked. Lebanese Prime Minister Chafic Wazzan stormed out of the meeting with Habib in a total rage. He declared that negotiations were suspended indefinitely and, afterwards, speaking with Reagan's man Habib, Wazzan said:

"I have told him I cannot carry on and hold him, as well as the United States, responsible for the consequences."

If that had been the end of it the Reagan-Begin axis would have achieved exactly what they wanted. With the talks broken off indefinitely, the Begin government would have had the excuse it wanted to proceed with its all-out invasion of Beirut.

The reason it did not end there was the Brezhnev-Reagan HOT-LINE call which had taken place that morning. The Russians had threatened to "fix" the Zionists and suddenly there was evidence that they were preparing to do just that.

Israeli Air Defense radars in Lebanon, on Israeli ships, and in Israel itself abruptly picked up a chilling sight. MORE THAN 100 UNIDENTIFIED BLIPS MATERIALIZED ON RADARS ALL OVER THE REGION! (NO DOUBT "LITTLE GRAY ALIENS"?). THE BLIPS WERE STATIONARY, SEVERAL MILES UP. IT WAS A SIGHT MOST RADAR OPERATORS IN THE AREA HAD NEVER SEEN BEFORE.

When the reports reached Israeli and American Air Defense headquarters, the meaning of the blips was understood instantly. For the first time in several years the Russian Space Command was making a massive show of force using its fleet of Cosmospheres. Those sweet electrogravitic weapons platforms normally hover at the fringes of the atmosphere where they are invisible to radar but on that afternoon of August 12 over 100 of them descended straight down to within radar range over Lebanon and Israel.

Now for you dear readers who continually suggest we of the Command make a massive presentation and the world would know the truth—how many of you have ever even heard of this particular incident???? Worse, that was simply a man-made spectacle! YOU ARE PEOPLE OF THE LIE AND YOU WILL BE GIVEN LIES IN ANY INSTANCE AND I AM WONDERING IF YOU WILL EVER STOP BELIEVING THAT "UFO" DRIVEL OF MISINFORMATION THRUST UPON YOU BY ACTIVE AGENTS OF THE GOVERNMENT'S CIA?

Bolshevik military Intelligence analysts in Washington had to make a decision fast as to whether the Russians were bluffing or meant business. Because of the known anti-war attitude of the then Kremlin, Russian shows of force had not always been taken seriously in the U.S. but the Russians had been doing a lot of things to change that perception.

All those "warning shots" were intended to show, without a shadow of a doubt, that the Kremlin was prepared to use its vast military power. When that information was added to the Brezhnev HOT LINE call, analysts got a pretty bad case of "sweaty palms" and "dry mouth". It was then decided that the Beirut invasion plan would have to be aborted. Somehow the PLO evacuation negotiations had to be started up once again.

Suddenly all the excuses that America couldn't control Israel went flying out the window. Instead, evening news reports on August 12 led off by saying that Reagan was "cracking down" on Israel. There were planted stories that Reagan had called Begin and expressed outrage over the massive air raids that day. All of sudden, after not lifting a finger for two months to stop the indiscriminate Lebanon massacre, it seemed Reagan had gotten some sort of "religion".

IMMEDIATE ACTION

On the following day the Lebanese government agreed to resume the suspended talks over the PLO withdrawal. Suddenly all the previous obstacles seemed to evaporate. Within days the final agreement was struck. Barely a week later, on August 21, the first actual evacuation of PLO fighters from Beirut got underway supervised by French troops.

The turnabout by the U.S. and Israel was so radical and so abrupt that a scapegoat had to be found to explain it away to you the public. For that reason everyone started pointing fingers at the Israeli Defense Minister Sharon. There were rumors that he alone was responsible for the insane bombardment of Beirut on August 12—shades of poor little Ollie North perhaps? All kinds of stories suddenly surfaced to the effect that Sharon always was kind of insubordinate and dangerous. It was all his fault, you were told, but Sharon said it was the fault of the Israeli Cabinet. You see, there isn't much "safety" among these types of thieves—they stab and mutilate their own at whim.

The Russian powerplay saved Beirut from a total invasion but, when the American Bolsheviks and Israeli Zionists caved in and gave up on the Beirut invasion plan, it was only a retreat, not a surrender. They were as hell-bent on nuclear war as ever and were more determined to strike first than ever before.

Oh, the facts were even more contorted. The next plan involved the U.S. Marines who arrived in Beirut to supposedly help police the PLO evacuation. Shades of "Desert Shield"? The plan was to stoke up a new crisis by creating an incident in which a number of Marines would be killed. In order to set the stage for it, the Israeli MOSSAD had already started creating so-called cease-fire violations which were blamed on the PLO.

You were told all sorts of lies that Israel's enemy in its so-called PEACE FOR GALILEE operations was the PLO but on August 5 Israeli Foreign Minister Shamir revealed that the real enemy was Russia. Speaking to a group of Jewish leaders in New York City Shamir said:

"Lebanon until now was dominated by the PLO and Syria, and behind them, the Soviets," and he boasted: "Soviet Russia doesn't plan any role now in our area."

Well, it was quite a dandy surprise a week later to find out differently when the Russian Cosmosphere threat forced a surprise end to the Beirut holocaust.

The Israeli invasion of Lebanon was only part of a greater plan for nuclear war against Russia. The United States Marines had been introduced into Lebanon with a promise by President Reagan that they would be needed no longer than some 30 days.

Before those 30 days were up, the Bolsheviks intended fully to set off a surprise American nuclear attack against Russia. I think I need not do more than remind you of what happened to those Marines!

Dharma, allow us to close this and take a respite. I would like to finish this topic in the next chapter, please, and I ask that we do as much as possible this morning. Thank you.

9/17/90 #2 HATONN

MORE PAIN IN BABYLON

Precious novitiates, I know it is hard. Hatonn present in lighted truth to effort at giving you that to which you can relate so that you can come into truth and belief in confirmation. Your pain is my pain and there is no wish to twist the arrow within thine breasts. It is simply that the time has come for you to KNOW! Walk in gentle love into the light that you do not lose of your way—it is time to hide no longer.

I have told you to now expect a "staged event" or "incident" in the Middle East and I have given examples of Zionist's actions and still you denounce me and my scribe. What does it take to make you see? I will give you another incident which might cause you to think. You see, even the events of terrorism by the Mideast terrorists have often been to reclaim persons or things precipitated or ones taken by the Israelis. But let us remember an incident on April 5, 1986.

LA BELLE DISCOTHEQUE IN WEST BERLIN

Within 48 hours after a bomb exploded at the La

Belle discotheque in West Berlin on April 5, 1986, Reagan Administration spokesmen claimed there was "irrefutable" evidence the terrorist outrage had been ordered by Libyan strongman Muammar el-Kaddafi.

Noting that a Turkish citizen and a U.S. serviceman had been killed in the blast, Reagan ordered a bombing attack on Libya which killed more than 100 people, including Kaddafi's small adopted daughter. Now this must have represented "taking care of Americans everywhere"???

The Mossad, Isarel's secret service, has a very long and impressively blatant record of setting up violent events staged to look like incidents of Arab terrorism. U.S. law enforcement sources have even given forth proof of it.

Using doctored intelligence reports, double agents, and the latest electronic technology, the Mossad has waged extensive campaigns in the U.S. designed to stir up hostility against Islamic nations and to create the impression that terrorism and militaristic violence were characteristic Arab traits.

With war tensions near the point of conflagration in the Persian Gulf, there is growing concern among U.S. allies even at the UN headquarters in New York that once again Israeli agents will stage a terroristic outrage that will be blamed on "the Arabs". This is public knowledge and has naught to do with "Space Men" voices.

A Senior West German diplomat asking to remain unnamed for protection, warned, "This time, the result could be all-out war!" It WILL happen and it very probably will detonate all out-war!

A veteran Middle Eastern observer, Issa Nakhleh, the respected delegate of the Higher Arab Committee for Palestine, currently points back in time to the 1986 bombing which exposed a KEY ISRAELI DISINFORMATION TECHNIQUE USED TO PROVOKE PUNITIVE U.S. AIR RAIDS AGAINST LIBYA.

But in less than two weeks the "irrefutable" evidence used to justify the bombing of Libya was pronounced publicly as a forgery, contrived by sophisticated ISRAELI ELECTRONICS.

In subsequent months that scoop was confirmed by a key authority: West Berlin police director Manfred Ganschow, who had taken personal charge of the 100-man investigative task force probing the discotheque explosion.

At the close of June of 1986 Ganschow gave forth the information, "Today we have no more evidence on who is responsible for this bombing than we had when you first asked me the same question a day after the incident—that is, we have none."

Asked about why the U.S. Government insisted on blaming the terrorist outrage on Libya, Ganschow noted that, "This is a highly political case...some of the evidence cited in Washington is not evidence at all, they are mere assumptions supplied only for political reasons."

Within the four years since the violent episode there has been bit after bit of factual information which shows, without doubt, that Israel staged the entire episode. The information was taken, the truth brings silenced and the truth buried. However, there has been accurate reporting of Middle Eastern incidents and evidence is overwhelming, in spite of cover-up efforts, that wholly discredit the proffered reasons for the Lybian attack by the Reagan Administration. The subsequent revelations have been unequivocally presented that Israelis bombed the discotheque.

It is so openly recognized by government officials in Washington that everyone is quite candid about their expectation of an "incident" in the Persian Gulf that will plunge the nation into war with Iraq that in some quarters there are actually "incident pools" where the winner will be the one who picked the closest date.

Even an absolute withdrawal from Kuwait by Saddam Hussein's forces will not prevent the incident from occurring. To satisfy the U.S., Saddam must also abandon control of Iraq and submit himself to "Western

authorities". Since regulations laid forth were never expected to be acceptable it is most unlikely capitulation will be forthcoming—the incident is expected to come by early October. Some officials are even credited with "inside fixing" of the pools because of "inside information". One high official laughed, owned up and said, "It is no problem getting the incident of choice over there; we'll do it when we're ready!"

LET US GO A STEP FURTHER ON THE PATH

Behind a shield of "wartime security" the Bush Administration is on a crash program to compile a master list of citizens who will be held in "preventive detention" or under "supervision" the instant fighting erupts in the Persian Gulf.

A joint task force of staff officials from six national security agencies and the Federal Emergency Management Agency has been meeting steadily since August 14 on an accelerated schedule to set up computer records on Americans suspected of being potential supporters of Iraq and/or Israeli non-supporters.

THEIR PLAN HAS A LEGISLATIVE PARALLEL ON CAPITOL HILL IN A REPRESSIVE "ANTI-CRIME" BILL INTRODUCED BY REP. NEWT GINGRICH, WHICH, IF ENACTED, WOULD "NULLIFY THE BILL OF RIGHTS"! REMEMBER THAT ONE?

Recalling the roundups of Japanese-American citizens during World War II, the Gingrich proposal called for tents and makeshift military facilities to jail "violent criminals" in concentration camps. Which actually means, anyone who disagrees with administration action or speaks out about the America/Zionist actions. It will all be instantly brought into action by Executive Order as Emergency Regulations.

IRAQ ALLIES

Iraq had lots of allies on Capitol Hill where it received approval for the largest single grant of federally financed agricultural credits awarded last year.

David Rockefeller (hmn-n-n) himself, along with other top figures of the Council on Foreign Relations (CFR), took a turn lobbying for Iraq where his financial flagship, the Chase Manhattan consortium, held the lead position as syndicator of billion-dollar international loans. Doesn't the pudding thicken as you stir the pot?

Following the lead of the CFR, as they frequently do, White House liaison officials buttonholed congressional leaders throughout the summer to make sure Iraq was spared the wrath of pro-Israel legislators who regularly scuttled the requests of other Arab governments. And if selecting targets for emergency detention from the many go-betweens and influence peddlers who promoted Iraq's interests in the U.S. until August promised to be difficult, defining those who could be called supporters of terrorism appears to be even harder. For these are the guidelines of "incarceration"—to be an Iraq supporter and supporter of terrorism.

The trouble is that under the guidelines issued by the Justice Department in 1987, 'terrorist' has become a sectarian smear word. Funny thing, in the dictionary of fabrications, pro-Israeli militants, who are involved in more political violence and terror world-wide than any other group, are never identified as 'terrorist supporters' in the U.S., no matter what is perpetrated.

Ah, but in some instances and cases where Americans who contributed as little as \$10 and their signatures to help Palestinian orphans ended up on the federal "watch" lists.

What is the most worrisome for veteran law enforcement officials (FBI predominantly) about the secret plan for emergency mass arrests is that it appears to be based on a 1988 national estimate submitted by the CIA about the "projected dimensions" of potential Arab terrorism in the U.S.

"That CIA report was made up of material CONCOCTED BY THE MOSSAD. We have absolutely no evidence that any Middle Eastern government—not even Iraq—is planning any terrorist strikes in the U.S. of any kind. But if it should happen, anticipatory arrest waves will certainly not protect us." said a former federal counterintelligence director who now runs his own consulting outfit right in Washington, D.C.

BUT CIA AND MOSSAD ESTIMATORS HAVE TOLD THE WHITE HOUSE THAT MASS PREVENTIVE DETENTIONS WILL "DRY UP THE POOL OF POTENTIAL SUPPORT" FOR EXTENSIVE TERRORIST OPERATIONS IN AMERICA.

FBI investigators have dismissed this argument as "nonsense" to the public but in the underground actions, Kenneth de Graffenreid, a White House anti-terrorist adviser of the Reagan era, has been reportedly brought back to head the emergency task force responsible for planning key security measures, including MASS DETENTIONS, to be implemented if the U.S. goes to war with Iraq.

The worst part of this heinous scheme is that "think tanks" and so-called research institutes WHO ARE KNOWN AGENTS OF ISRAEL OR OF ITS LOBBY ARE ALLOWED TO SUBMIT THEIR CONFIDENTIAL FILES ON SUSPECTED "TERRORIST SUPPORTERS" TO THE WHITE HOUSE IN PREPARATION FOR THIS ROUNDUP.

OH GOOD-GRIEF!!!

Heading the list among this group is the Anti-Defamation League (ADL) as well as the Center for International Security OPERATED BY LONGTIME ISRAEL FIRST JOSEPH CHURBA—WITH FUNDS FROM YOUR SPIRITUAL LEADER, REV. SUN MYUNG MOON! GLORY, GLORY HALLELUJAH!!

If U.S. authorities decide to sweep up suspects on the basis of data concocted by the ADL or by other such sources, thousands of totally innocent, patriotic Americans will suffer the devastation and ignominy of unreasonable, un-Constitutional preventive detention—without recourse—when you move into your un-Holy war against Iraq.

A decision like that would quickly turn into a national disgrace and a political debacle for Bush, you might think. Not so, when you are going for the prize, my friends—who is going to protect your American freedom or Constitutional Rights? Where are all your soldiers gone? Where ARE all your children gone? WHAT DOES IT REQUIRE TO AWAKEN YOU?

WATCH THE SMALL PRINT AS TRUTH COMES LIMPING FORTH

It is now being stated (in very small print) that Margaret Thatcher has wielded incredible influence on President Bush to cause him to intervene with troops in Arabia and it is now coming forth on the "news" as it appears to need the political push. Funny thing, it is also now being "leaked" that Israel, too, has had heavy impact on the President's decision. And so what else might be news, you ask? Well, what is old Kissinger doing these days? I might ask.

Ready for your daily chuckle? Israel has succeeded in making fully operational a submarine-launched nuclear missile force to give it "second strike" capability. This capability is based ON AMERICAN CRUISE MISSILES ARMED WITH ISRAELI NUCLEAR WEAPONS—last seen headed for the Persian Gulf under security of the U.S. ships sent to enforce the Iraq embargo. I just thought you would like to know!

Another "simple" tidbit of trade-dropping secret tellers and whistle blowers is one Fred Leuchter who has now made it to the "punishment list".

Fred is widely recognized as your nation's leading authority of methods of legal execution. He has now been dropped from his contract to supervise a pending

execution in Illinois BECAUSE OF HIS RESEARCH INTO THE ALLEGED GAS CHAMBERS AT AUSCHWITZ, BIRKENAU AND MAJDANEK IN POLAND. LEUCHTER'S REPORT CONCLUDED THAT FOR MANY DIFFERENT REASONS THE ROOMS COULD NOT HAVE BEEN USED AS EXECUTION CHAMBERS. Illinois corrections spokesman Nic Howell said Leuchter's report raised "serious questions as to his qualifications". Leuchter said he has also lost contracts in two other states to refurbish gas chambers as a result of the controversy.

ANOTHER STORY TO HELP YOU REST BETTER

Chester Grabowski, editor and publisher of the *Post-Eagle*, a weekly Polish-American newspaper, has received a number of threats INCLUDING A DEATH THREAT FROM THE TERRORISTIC JEWISH DEFENSE ORGANIZATION (with no effort to cover source of threats). He is a candidate on the Populist Party ticket for Congress from the Ninth District of New Jersey. Strange—the FBI doesn't seem to even be interested in investigating crimes.

READ MY LIPS: "WASHINGTON PLANS FOR WAR!"

The Bush Administration has ruled out any dialogue with Iraq to end the current Persian Gulf crisis and is instead planning to wage an all-out war with the Middle East Arab state within the next very few weeks.

The Bush Administration has again bowed to the international bankers, the multinational oil cartels and foreign lobbyists.

The only way war can be averted is for the feeble initiatives being taken by UN Secretary-General Javier Perez de Cuellar to succeed in getting Iraqi President Saddam Hussein At-Ta'iti to withdraw all troops from Kuwait before the U.S. forces strike and informed military sources are so upset they are "telling". It is known to be fact in Russia and to avert catastrophic nuclear war, Saddam is being urged by all "thinking" contacts to capitulate in the name of preservation of the planet.

The only debate about military forces going on in the administration is over "timing". This is why General Dugan was fired this very day and caused to "shut his mouth" and claim "personal irresponsible opinion". It was not well-covered when it was said that he had divulged "security intelligence".

SHADES OF IRAN

A former high-ranking U.S. official recently delivered a secret message FROM SADDAM, IN WHICH THE IRAQI PRESIDENT OFFERED TO RELEASE AMERICANS AND OTHER FOREIGNERS BEING HELD IN IRAQ AND OCCUPIED KUWAIT AND TO PULL IRAQI TROOPS OUT OF KUWAIT.

His conditions were that UN sanctions against Iraq be lifted and that Iraq be guaranteed access to the Persian Gulf and full control of a disputed oil field that straddles the Kuwait-Iraq border.

White House officials have dismissed the secret Iraqi initiative as a "non-starter" and said that "it does not provide great optimism for movement."

IT "WILL HAPPEN"

Collectively and institutionally, the military is looking at it all as an engagement which WILL happen. The only "surprise" will be if anything causes it to NOT happen. It is full-move ahead! It would take about 30 days for optimal placement of forces—brings you right up to, uhh-h, October 1,2,3 er-er-or something, doesn't it?

In the meantime, the administration, while continuing to pour forces into the Middle East and in

particular, heavy armor into Saudi Arabia, is giving lip service to the efforts of the UN and King Hussein of Jordan to mediate, which would appease "world opinion". In other words, it will appear as if the Bush Administration has "given peace a chance to break out".

INCREDIBLE PRESSURE FROM ISRAEL

The Bush Administration is under tremendous pressure from Israel to attack and deliver a knockout blow to Saddam. The powerful Israel lobby is working around the clock as never before to get the Senate and House to back the administration's battle plans.

Senators and congressmen from both sides of the political aisle are beating the drums FOR WAR! Powerful and influential senators, such as Alfonse D'Amato and Joseph Biden (yes, the same one who chairs the committee regarding Supreme Court nominee, Souter), are pressing hard for an attack mode, even insisting that the more than 3,000 foreigners being held in Iraq are NOT A CONSIDERATION IN DEALING WITH SADDAM—"TAKE HIM OUT AT ALL COST."

Worse yet, Bush himself has said again and again that the captives in Iraq would not affect his policy in dealing with the Iraqi regime. DOES ANYONE HEAR ME??? HELP! HELP! HELP!—IS ANYONE OUT THERE??

DEADLY AND SWIFT

This might sum it up better in human understanding: "Do you honestly think that the President of the United States would build up all of that strength in the Middle East without intending to use it?" commented one former Reagan Administration official. "How can Bush back down?" Further, take note: the warriors are gathering by the hundreds of thousands on the Holy War side.

IT IS BELIEVED BY ONES OF MILITARY STATURE THAT YOU WILL BE AT WAR IN LESS THAN HALF A MONTH—A MONTH AT THE MOST OR POSSIBLY SIX WEEKS TO GET THE "SUBS" IN PLACE FROM ISRAEL.

Now guess what, since you have all been dying to know just what General Dugan said: Well he is the one who said the above projection. He pointed out that the

Joint Chiefs of Staff are urging that any military action be "sweeping, simultaneous and lethal, designed not only to crush the huge Iraqi war-making capacity but also to destroy Saddam and his command structure."

"We are not looking at a gradual escalation", Air Force Chief of Staff Gen. Michael J. Dugan told a Los Angeles newspaper. "We will attempt to be decisive."

Dugan added that the size, nature and pace of the U.S. buildup in the Middle East was a signal that the military was prepared to "wage a punishing, multi-front assault on Iraqi targets if war breaks out."

"We are postured for a joint attack," he concluded. Dugan's mention of "multi-front assault" and "joint attack" was suggestive of the possibility of a SIMULTANEOUS ISRAELI ASSAULT ON IRAQ THROUGH JORDAN!

The fact that Bush flatly refuses to negotiate with Saddam is the most clear-cut evidence that war is IMMINENT. PEACE CANNOT PREVAIL AND WAR CANNOT BE AVOIDED WITHOUT NEGOTIATIONS.

Once again American leaders, placing Americans anywhere but first, are sending young Americans to war and to die. Already, the international banking interests and the giant oil cartels are engaged in war profiteering, and the first shot has not yet been fired.

Innocents will again be caught in the cross-fire—this time your own Americans trapped in Iraq and Kuwait.

In the wings the powerful Israel lobby is prodding its toads in the Congress relentlessly.

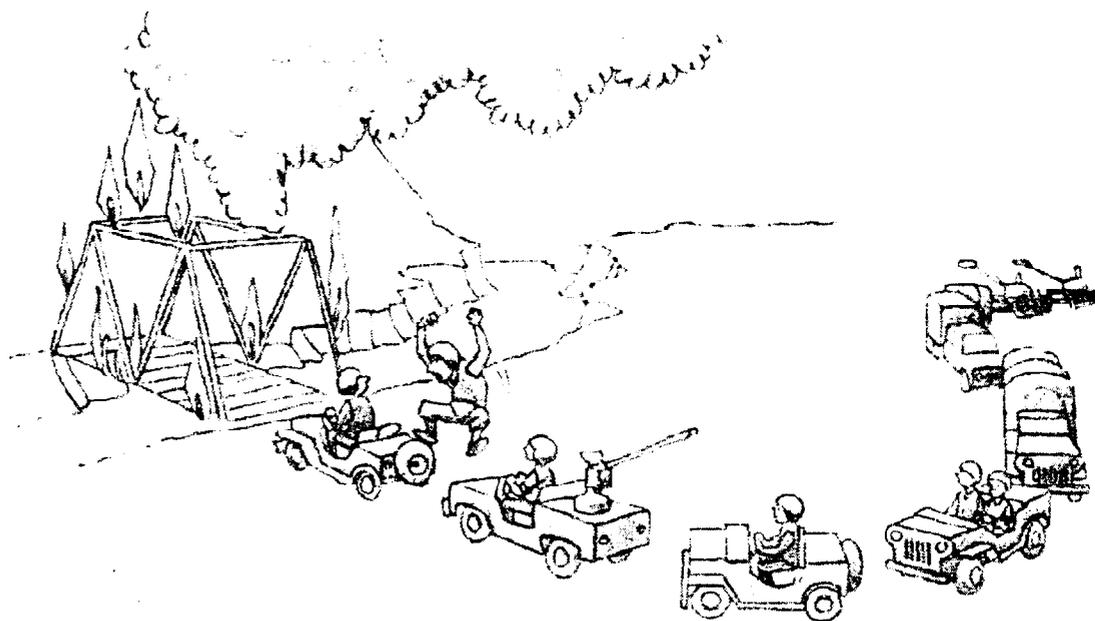
From World War I through the Panama incursion (total American casualties, nearly 2 million), Americans have died and bled for just about everyone else in the world, at a cost of untold billions—and this one will be the king of them all!

The body bags will be coming back to America again, and there will be the missing and the prisoners of war—thousands are not yet even accounted for from the previous non-wars.

Bush says this is "to keep freedom's light alive". GOD HELP YOU ALL FOR, AS YOU ARE HEADED, THERE ARE NOT ENOUGH BODY BAGS TO COVER THE DEAD. SO BE IT—THE TIME IS AT HAND.

PLEASE SEND THIS FORTH WITH THIS MORNING'S ASAN EXPRESS!! YOUR CONSCIENCE CANNOT REST IF OTHERWISE.

HATONN TO CLEAR, PLEASE.



**"Behind you, you idiot! How many times must I tell you...
Burn your bridges behind you!"**

Gulf War Syndrome

(Continued from Front Page)

JOYCE RILEY

The following is a transcription of an interview with Joyce Riley of KENR Radio and founder of the Gulf War Veterans Association [2931 Highland Lakes, Missouri City, TX 77449—(713) 587-5437] and Rick Martin of CONTACT on 8/29/95:

Joyce: I just left Peter Kawaja about three hours ago in Kansas City.

Rick: Oh, really?

Joyce: We just did a huge presentation. They rented a theater, the Inglewood Theater in Kansas City, and they had an excellent presentation. They videotaped it with Peter and I telling the story of the Gulf War Syndrome and on the theater screen we put up all the documented evidence behind everything we say.

Rick: I wish I had known about that.

Joyce: Oh, it was awesome, really good. They've got videos of it, so I can get you one of those.

Rick: Please.

Joyce: People were just in awe. They would gasp. They could not believe what they were hearing. So, it was very impressive.

Rick: Joyce, changing topics here for a minute, I'd like to know as much as possible about George Bush's involvement in all of this.

Joyce: Nancy and Peter will have the most information on that; that is their domain. I met George Bush. I have letters on my wall from him in 1986 and '87 and '88, in which they were congratulating me for what I had done. What happened was, in 1986, I called the White House and invited the vice president [Bush] to come down to Houston and sign an organ donor card. And after making quite a few arrangements the White House said that the vice president said that it would be an excellent idea and he did come to Houston. He told me at the time, "You know, had you been doing this back then or had we had this back when our daughter Robin was alive, it may have saved her life." Well, how many people know that the Bushs had a daughter named Robin?

What I did was, I wrote a letter to the President that I put on my radio program, the bad music was *AMERICA THE BEAUTIFUL* in which I said, "Mr. President, I want you to know who I am. I invited you to Houston to sign an organ donor card, etc. Now, I beseech you to say to the American people, that germ warfare does exist and is killing thousands of Desert Stormers."

And I said, "Do not think that silencing any one of us will silence the story, for we have risked everything to this point to get the story out and we will not stop." I read this on the Houston radio station, with fear and trepidation, I might add. Baylor is here, George Bush is here, James Baker is here, all the players are here.

Rick: You're in a very sensitive spot.

Joyce: Oh, God. And Mr. Barbouti himself, about whom Peter said on my radio program, "I'd like all

Desert Stormers to know that Barbouti lives at 2300 River Oaks," which is one of the most expensive houses in Houston. "And I would like everybody to know where he lives so they can go and shake the hand of the man who helped to kill them."

And I didn't know that Peter was going to put that out on my radio show. It was just like, "Oh, my word, give it to him." But it was pretty awesome information.

Rick: Have you learned anything new? Obviously, spending time with Peter—which you've probably done before now, but...

Joyce: This is the fourth visit and each time, of course, we're just jam-packed full of documents and information to share and more material to transfer and learn. It has been very interesting to meet with him and to learn about him. This man is truly one of America's heroes. This man, for five years, scratched and clawed to try and get this message out and no one would listen to him. No one would believe him. And, as I said in my interview with him last night, I wanted to dedicate it to all Desert Stormers who don't even know that he is their hero because he has done for them something that they don't even know about yet. For four years, I didn't even know he was doing it for us. I cannot tell you. This man has lost everything. He went from being a very successful businessman to losing absolutely everything. He has nothing. I had to loan him \$20 to get home. I mean, it breaks my heart to think that you have such a proud, incredible human being, so successful, and now they've broken him of everything. But he will not give up.

Rick: Where do you stand at the moment? Obviously you've been getting a lot of publicity and you have your own radio show.

Joyce: That's really nothing compared to the Desert Stormers that have been calling. The stories I'm getting from them are what is incredible. The evidence we're getting, the material that is being forwarded to us.

There are some Desert Stormers that you could talk to. There is one guy you might want to talk to who is very interesting because he's on active duty in the Navy and he was marathon qualified. And marathon qualified going into the Navy, he was a tri-athlete. He was an incredibly fit person. He went to Desert Storm and got access to the contagion via the aircraft that came

back from bombing the biological sites. When they went into Iraq and bombed those sites, came back and landed on the aircraft carriers, they were not decontaminated. Or if they were, the guys got infected in the decontamination process. I don't know which. But he says that he got it probably from not being protected with the equipment over there. He's very sick now. He can barely walk. He's been in a wheelchair part of the time but he can barely, barely walk. He now is afraid to have children because he knows that all the rest of his veteran friends are having deformed children and he doesn't want to do that. His wife is sick. [*Conversation interrupted by another incoming call.*]

That was a lady calling me who was involved in a mycoplasma experiment in 1970, when the government was first making the crap. She was one of the first people ever to be involved in it and she is really sick now. She's a civilian. She is very sick from this and she has provided me all of her documentation and I mean to tell you, nobody has any idea how bad this stuff is.

But anyway, this one guy I was telling you about who is almost in a wheelchair now, his wife is sick. But she is still working and he is still on active duty, but he can barely work, but they are keeping him on. He's become a sort of threat to them, I guess you could say. The interesting thing, he knew he was contagious with this stuff, so he went to this lady who was in his unit and said, "I need to tell you something. I need to tell you that I have this contagious disease and I know you are pregnant."

And she just went crazy, she went ballistic. She couldn't believe this.

He said, "You know, morally I need to tell you this."

Well, he was brought in for insubordination and told that he is not allowed to talk about the Gulf War Illness. The poor guy. I got a call from him again today, I haven't returned it. But, he keeps me apprised.

Joyce: "Oh, God. And Mr. Barbouti himself, about whom Peter said on my radio program, 'I'd like all Desert Stormers to know that Barbouti lives at 2300 River Oaks,' which is one of the most expensive houses in Houston. 'And I would like everybody to know where he lives so they can go and shake the hand of the man who helped to kill them.'"

They're bringing him up on all these charges because he's talking about the Gulf War Illness. Interesting things like that are happening. But it is going to come out. People are getting panicked now. They're

starting to get real scared about this thing. I'm getting letters from guys that are so sick they can't even walk, and they're on five psychiatric drugs. Other than that, I'm just in contact with these Desert Stormers who are sending me evidence, sending sand, all the things we've been asking for so that we can get it tested. We've had people who have gas masks, gas mask filters that we're going to be able to test—people calling saying they were actually involved with the biologicals and they are willing to sign an affidavit. The more information we are getting out, the more people who are coming forward with information. But so many of those guys who did deal in the biologicals are so sick that all we can do is get them to do an affidavit because they're not going to be around for very long.

Rick: Are you in contact with Drs. Nicolson? Joyce: Yes, all the time.

Rick: Has pressure increased for them?

Joyce: Yes, there are some things happening there that are pretty stressful but they're just continuing on. They are not stopping. They are getting over a thousand phone calls a day now. Isn't that awesome?

Rick: How are they able to handle that in terms of staffing?

Joyce: They had to personally, themselves, hire two people to handle all the phones. MD Anderson [Cancer Center] won't pay for it. They had to hire them and pay for it. They have to pay for the blood tests and everything.

I said to Garth Nicolson the other day, "You know, this financial business is getting to be really rough."

That's another thing that bothers me, Rick. Everybody wants us to do this and put our lives on the line, but how can we do this with no money? How can we make all these long-distance calls with Desert Stormers with no money? They want us to put a computer data base together with all these guys and do all the research on all this stuff and there's no money. And people are going to have to understand, the government will not give us a cent to do this. Some money is going to have to come from somewhere. I don't care if it's a benefactor, I don't care if it's somebody who loves veterans. But somebody is going to have to help us out because if we lose out and have to stop this thing because of financial reasons—I'm not working. I'm doing this full time now. There's not going to be anything and nobody is going to be doing it. So, enough said.

I just had a lady on my program whose son just died on August 2, and he died the most horrible, disgusting, painful death you can imagine. And she told the story about it. She said that he was NATO classified and figured that he had such a high security clearance. He was not a paranoid person, he was not a weak person. He was not a weak personality but something happened in Desert Storm and he got something. He came back so sick he couldn't even drive a car. He couldn't do anything. He died a year later but he screamed in pain the whole year before his death, thanks to the V.A. not medicating him. And she said his mouth, the skin was broken on the sides of his mouth where he screamed so much from pain.

This is the most deplorable way to treat our veterans. I am so appalled that this could even happen. She said, "I never doubted my country in my lifetime."

And she said, "Now I know, my son was murdered by my country."

I talked to one lady who has two deformed children. Her husband is sick. She is sick. Nobody can work. No SSI, no medicare, no medicaid. These people are destitute now, thanks to our country. And America had better get behind these people because they were behind us at one point.

This one guy I was talking to, I said, "You know you've got to get angry. Do you know what's been done to you?"

And, it's like this kid was 26 years old when he

died. It's so revolting. But this other guy was 25, and I said, "You've got to get angry, you've got to get motivated. You've got to do something."

And he said, "I'm so sedated by the V.A., I can't get mad at anything."

And that is the problem. They've medicated them.

We just had another guy who just bled to death from every part of his body. You know, a young guy, 24-years-old, bleed, just hemorrhaged totally.

Rick: How much do you know about Ebola?

Joyce: Only what Peter has taught me, and the fact that it is a long-term disease. It's a two-year process. The Ebola they used in Desert Storm is a two-year process, as opposed to a two-week process. I don't have any more specifics than that.

"He came back so sick he couldn't even drive a car. He couldn't do anything. He died a year later but he screamed in pain the whole year before his death, thanks to the V.A. not medicating him. And she said his mouth, the skin was broken on the sides of his mouth where he screamed so much from pain."

"We just had another guy who just bled to death from every part of his body. You know, a young guy, 24-years-old, bleed, just hemorrhaged totally."

PETER KAWAJA

The following is a transcription of an interview with Peter Kawaja [4338 Sugar Pine Drive, Boca Raton, FL 33487—(407) 241-8407] and CONTACT on 8/30/95:

Peter: You know what happened? Joyce Riley got burned by a laser and they tried to take me out. Did you hear what happened when we went to Kansas City just recently?

Rick: Why don't you tell me in your own words.

Peter: We were surveilled all three days that we were there. People sitting out in vehicles outside our window at the motel in shirt and ties in vehicles, where they're sweating, you know they're sweating. We were followed everywhere. Just threat and intimidation. But it got more serious than that.

As it turned out, when Joyce Riley and I were eating dinner in the evening, she screamed at me to "duck down!" There was a red dot at my head. I went under the table at the restaurant, came back up and as I came back up I said, "No, this can't be."

She again screamed out that the dot was a few inches from my head, moving toward my head. And she said, "There it is again."

Anyway, I dropped to the floor, took some money out of my pocket and we made it out of the restaurant.

We had security there, as a result—the militia and some military people. And we both made it home safely, but she got home and this morning I talked to her. You may want to call her and get this information, but apparently she has a laser burn on her head. [Joyce Riley did confirm this.]

So that's just the last few days.

Rick: Let's talk about your case. [Case No. 94-7074-CIV-Moreno, U.S. District Court, Southern District of Florida] What is the latest development on that?

Peter: Well, the latest development is that I appeared on the 24th. Again, they waited until I went out of town. Let me back up. My case was to be heard on March 10, this year. They filed a Motion to Dismiss based on immunity. They have never responded to my suit. Have you ever seen the charges I've brought against these guys?

Rick: No.

Peter: I've listed in my complaint three pages of crimes, treason, war crimes, etc. They have never responded saying they deny. They also have never countersued me, never counter-claimed me. Understand?

Rick: Yes.

Peter: All they've done is file a Motion to Dismiss, claiming that even if they committed "misconduct", they should be granted immunity. That's it.

When they did that, I got an Order from the Judge stating that I have one day to reply to their Motion to Dismiss because they had set a hearing. Now, he didn't state in the letter I have one day. What they did is—I have the postmark of the letter. After they filed their Motion to Dismiss, they set a hearing for the 10th and he sent me a Notice which I received on March 2, which was a Thursday, telling me I have no later than March 6, which is Monday, to respond. It literally gave me Friday, one day, to prepare the response. Needless to say, I took Saturday and Sunday. Monday morning I walked into court, filed a two-inch thick document, supplied the evidence against these guys. Two days later, Wednesday night, 5:00 P.M., I get a call from the Judge's secretary stating they have cancelled a hearing because I filed the evidence against them. It was supposed to be heard on Friday the 10th.

Since then, I filed a Motion for Continuance because they cancelled the hearing and the Judge did a Pontius Pilate, when he washed his hands. He sent it over to Magistrate Seltzer for a ruling on their Motion to Dismiss. Dig this. The letter I got from him states that he's sending over their Motion to Dismiss and their Exhibits, so I filed a Motion saying, "Wow, under the Constitution, etc., etc.—Hey, I want you to hear my case. And how could you send over only the Defendant's Motion to Dismiss and not MY evidence to a magistrate judge to make a decision on whether to dismiss this bloody thing?"

So, they pulled that shit.

Anyway, six months have gone by. They never responded to my Motions for a Continuance, and I've filed about three other Motions. All of a sudden, out of left field, when I went away, the first time in six months, they mailed a letter saying there

"Joyce Riley got burned by a laser and they tried to take me out."

"...As it turned out, when Joyce Riley and I were eating dinner in the evening, she screamed at me to 'duck down!' There was a red dot at my head."

was going to be a hearing. I came back and I had four or five days notice for the hearing. I filed five motions, shut them down totally, and I filed a Motion for Summary Judgment because, in fact, I have had a little bit of help and some people have looked at the documents—that their Motion to Dismiss, under Rule 12B—they have not filed in sufficient specificity. There are a lot of loopholes; in other words, they've screwed up and they've never refuted my claims. And, in fact, they

have admitted to all of my claims and all of the evidence, which means they committed treason and war crimes, etc.

So, I showed up on the 24th and they changed the courtrooms. They thought the militia was going to show up. They locked the doors to the courtroom. They had a bunch of federal agents armed to the teeth with weapons, handi-talkies inside and outside the court—two female federal agents with guns. I brought witnesses with me this time. Linda Thompson thought it was going to be another Joe Love scenario to try to get me riled and drag me away.

We went into the court, and now it's on the record officially. On top of my documents that I filed, it is officially in court record that here the U.S. attorney himself goes on and starts rattling on about terrorists, about IBI, about the PIT plant, about chemical and biological, about the Gulf War, and the judge himself goes, "You've managed to scare and inflame the court." So, it got pretty heavy.

I'll give you a little "sticker" in all of this. Just like the government arrested—do you remember the NSA agent that was arrested outside of the White House who had an appointment with Hillary Clinton? In the meantime they are saying Gulf War Illness is not communicable or doesn't exist. In case they were going to try to drag me away, my only defense when they've built a scenario like that—I took a mask and I wrote right on it "WARNING: GULF WAR ILLNESS—COMMUNICABLE" and strapped it on my arm. When I was in the court I hacked a couple of times, and you ought to have seen all these big, 8-foot zombie, federal agents with walkie-talkies and guns. They moved down into the jury box. I wanted to go over and shake the judge's hand, nobody wanted to come near me. Nobody wanted to come near me. What I did was, because I had filed my Motions for Summary Judgment just the day prior to the court case on the 24th (the hearing) they did not get a chance to look at them and the judge didn't get a chance to rule. What he did was, he did not rule for them or me, he ruled to give the U.S. attorneys 7 days to respond and for him to review my motions, but he is not going to be able to respond. As a matter of fact, they have until tomorrow.

Rick: What is the judge's name?

Peter: The judge in the case, the real judge is Judge Moreno. But he referred it over to Magistrate Seltzer. What he has done is reserve the decision because he knew it was important, not to mention also that it was on record, and he saw that I brought witnesses and they knew they could not shut it down that very day.

Right now, it's in limbo but they're going to have a serious problem with the documents that I filed. In fact, they are literally in default and they have admitted to my charges. All they are going on is not that it didn't happen, not that they didn't commit any crimes, only that no matter what they did they should have immunity. That's their stand. That's it. That's their only stand because I can prove everything that I've charged them with, so the only thing they can do is fight for immunity. That's where its at.

Rick: As specific as you can be, let's talk about George Bush's direct involvement in all of this.

"In the meantime they are saying Gulf War Illness is not communicable or doesn't exist. In case they were going to try to drag me away, my only defense when they've built a scenario like that—I took a mask and I wrote right on it 'WARNING: GULF WAR ILLNESS—COMMUNICABLE' and strapped it on my arm. When I was in the court I hacked a couple of times, and you ought to have seen all these big, 8-foot zombie, federal agents with walkie-talkies and guns. They moved down into the jury box. I wanted to go over and shake the judge's hand, nobody wanted to come near me. Nobody wanted to come near me."

"In fact, they are literally in default and they have admitted to my charges. All they are going on is not that it didn't happen, not that they didn't commit any crimes, only that no matter what they did they should have immunity. That's their stand. That's it."

Peter: George Bush's direct involvement, oh, you don't want me to talk specific because...

Rick: I do.

Peter: I'll be specifically non-specific. In the Kansas City presentation, a lot of people have heard that I have tapes and I may have tapes or I supposedly have tapes of George Bush. I'll make this disclaimer. First, I have tapes. I'm not in possession of any tapes right now, of course...

Rick: Of course.

Peter: I did tape record CIA, FBI, counter-intelligence, members of Congress, lawyers, lobbyists and all kinds of people—calls to and from Bhagdad, London, and all that. But, any specific recordings of Mr. Bush, the

President of the United States, you know that it is illegal to really do that and I would not have done that or have had access, although, in fact, I have been told by certain people within the intelligence community a long time ago—I was communicated with through several different means that I have, what's called "friends". In other words, there's about 10 percent of the CIA or 10 percent of the guys on the inside that are, well, they kind of understand; there are really still a few Americans and they don't agree, for whatever reason, with what took place. And, it is very, very, very, very, well, it's possible that somebody on White House staff or somebody at CIA or somebody somewhere may, they may have made a recording—of course, I didn't, and I wouldn't have that access. I don't claim to. If they did send it to me, you can be sure I don't have it.

So, I can't be more specific than that.

Rick: I wasn't really asking about evidence but just what you may have knowledge of concerning his involvement with the biologicals or any companies that...

Peter: Oh, definitely with the companies involved in the biologicals and definitely he was seen in the presence of Dr. Barbouti in 1991. Allen Freeman of the *FINANCIAL TIMES OF LONDON*—when I was doing the ABC *NIGHTLINE* joint-venture, they had to feed me stuff as I was feeding them stuff. It was kind of a trade-off. I didn't have a choice, I wanted something done. I now know that they were on a fishing expedition because they got a lot more information from me than they aired. They did a little exposé about Barbouti and if you don't have a copy of that tape I could send you a copy of the *NIGHTLINE* thing. But they did, I think,

four different shows, one on cyanide, one on Barbouti, one on illegal—a couple different exposés, not just specifically about me. But it was all about my evidence and Al Freeman wrote the book *SPIDER'S WEB*, but during that time they had to cut loose some stuff. Even though there is a certificate of death that I, unfortunately don't have a copy with me here, but you could get it—that Dr. Barbouti died again, for the second time, in July 1990. This is the same month that I sent my package to NSA and just before Saddam went into Kuwait. George Bush was seen in the presence, in 1991, from a reliable source of the FINANCIAL TIMES, with Dr. Barbouti, alive. And, to be very frank, you've got to ask yourself, "Why is the government protecting Haidar Barbouti? He lives in Houston, Texas, 2300 River Oaks Blvd. He married a stripper from RICK'S CABARET, so that he could get a green card and pays her, I think, a million dollars a year. I don't have the exact sum, it's a million whether it is every year or every two years. And that is how he has obtained his green card and stays in the United States legally because he is here, as far as I'm concerned, even now, illegally. I don't think she's paying taxes on that million dollars. Know what I mean?

Rick: Yes, I do.

Peter: I have documents from the U.S. Government itself, from the Department of Defense, from the military, from everybody, Customs, everybody, that tag on their own Dr. Barbouti as supplying Libya and Iraq with chemical and biological weapons and that he is a terrorist. I have them on tape that he is a terrorist, but I also have their own documents [stating] that he is a terrorist. Yet, his son heads up 40 corporations in the United States—was approved and bought—[ultimately] didn't end up buying because I proved their scam. But, the FBI approved him. This is why so many agencies are corrupt and you can prove it. I have his application. Not in my home, but I have a full copy of the credit application for him to buy savings & loans—the

same type of scumbag with George Bush and Silverado and those other deals. In 1988 he was approved to buy some S&Ls and on his application where it says "job" he has "none", every answer is none. He doesn't own a home, doesn't have a job, doesn't have any source of income, except he has 40 million dollars for the deposit. It is asked, "How do you get the money," or whatever the question is; he puts down, "from gifts and inheritances."

So, my question is, when the FBI is reviewing these applications, if somebody doesn't have any income or doesn't have a backer, how

are you going to come up with more money? From gifts and inheritances? Does he kill more relatives to come up with another hundred million? How is it that they approved this guy's application? That's what I want to know.

The agencies have known. Now, they are protecting this guy. He lives in the United States. Their own evidence proves that they know of their own involvement in the PIT plant, in chemicals and biologicals. They know about Prussian Blue. They know everything. And yet, this guy has never, ever, ever been served a search warrant; never been asked to come downtown, with champaign and caviar and a chauffeured limo, just to have a casual chat with the FBI. Nobody has ever questioned this guy. He walks the streets freely. You want to know why he

"George Bush was seen in the presence, in 1991, from a reliable source of the *FINANCIAL TIMES*, with Dr. Barbouti, alive. And, to be very frank, you've got to ask yourself, 'Why is the government protecting Haidar Barbouti?'"

Peter: "I have documents from the U.S. Government itself, from the Department of Defense, from the military, from everybody, Customs, everybody, that tag on their own Dr. Barbouti as supplying Libya and Iraq with chemical and biological weapons and that he is a terrorist. I have them on tape that he is a terrorist, but I also have their own documents [stating] that he is a terrorist."

walks the streets freely? Because they acted in accordance and with the United States Government. If nothing ever, forget about any other evidence, if nothing ever proves anything, the government's evidence against these people is that these people are terrorists. And yet, the United States Government is protecting terrorists in America that kill Americans—bottom line.

Rick: What companies is Bush directly associated with concerning...

Peter: I wouldn't want to misquote, but there were about three companies that we listed down there between him, James Baker, and John

Deutch. And Brent Scowcroft ain't so clean. Scowcroft is involved in there with them and also has the involvement with a certain entity in the Atlanta area which crosses over onto a nuclear site.

Rick: If you could provide *CONTACT* with those specific names, that would be very helpful.

Peter: I know. See, a lot of things I know off the top of my head but if you want to know how much information there is, I don't memorize that because of the 40 corporations alone that these guys have, and then that's an octopus to a bunch of others off-shore. And some of them I want to keep quiet because I want these people to hang themselves, like about the death of my wife. I'm going to let them go into court and commit more perjury. The Order to Seal, by the way, for my Affidavit for Search and the search warrant and all of the evidence that was sealed as "national security"—I have a copy of the Motion to Seal and the Order to Seal. On that, it states, "Until the investigation is over." When you now look, in 1994 is when I filed and I got the unsealing. I didn't get the evidence though, I just got to see one of the Affidavits and there's more. What they are saying in their response to me, to my suit is, "there is an on-going investigation." In that document that they filed, their motion, they have now committed perjury because, in fact, there can not be an ongoing investigation because in their original document to seal, it says that it can only be unsealed when their investigation is over. So, they could not have unsealed it because of the names and the information contained therein would have alerted certain potential targets of the investigation.

It goes on and on and my time to prove it is in a court of law and not here. The evidence just goes on and on and on. There are some things that I remember, only because when the action was going down they were significant to me. Now, things are very, very significant; I have the evidence but those things are not memorized or committed to memory, if you get what I mean. The names were too many. The locations were too many. I traveled extensively in Texas and Oklahoma and to all kinds of locations and all kinds of buildings and all kinds of people and I've got pages and pages and pages of names, people, phone numbers, bank accounts, Swiss bank accounts, you name it, and all of the players and George Bush and everyone else connected. But those are not just committed to memory.

One day I will be able to tell you a lot more. But if I tip my hand as I'm talking now, whether I tell it to you on the phone or if I file it as evidence, I have not filed all of my evidence. I have withheld.

But the point is, at this stage, I have to maintain only a certain set of documents that I put out as general, photocopyable, pass-aroundable documents. If what I am doing is not alerting America, nothing will. A signed confession by George Bush himself will not alert America or make them do anything any more. If the evidence coming out by the Nicolsons, by Riley, by myself, by what you are seeing and hearing, even by

Hillary Clinton making statements about the medical I.D. card—you are now hearing things that I have written about for a long time. It's coming to pass. If America doesn't react, they won't react for one more piece of paper.

Peter: "What I feel is going on is, well, first of all the Ebola is a man-made warfare weapon. It is not something that evolved out of Africa on its own. It just didn't come into being on its own."

it.

Rick: Excellent. Let's talk for a moment about Ebola Reston and Ebola Zaire. I realize the Nicolsons are saying there are anywhere from 10-15 different organisms involved and you have talked about many different organisms and we here at *CONTACT* are very familiar with genetic manipulation and the kind of experimentation that goes on. We've published a lot about this subject, in fact. Would you talk about Ebola Reston and Ebola Zaire and what you feel is going on?

Peter: What I feel is going on is, well, first of all the Ebola is a man-made warfare weapon. It is not something that evolved out of Africa on its own. It just didn't come into being on its own. I'm trying to be careful not to tip my hand as to what I may or may not have access to other than the fact that I refer to Ebola Reston vs. Ebola Zaire, in that there are different strains of Ebola, where the real Ebola Zaire that everyone knows is the quick-acting killer. In fact, there are other strains of Ebola which are going around and, if I'm not mistaken, I'm starting to hear that there are other outbreaks. But the outbreak that took place in Reston, Ebola Reston is the key, in that there are, as a result of that, proven other strains that are out there that represent Gulf War Illness—are part of Gulf War Illness. And that it takes a lot longer time to manifest itself and to say more than that would maybe give up my source.

Rick: I understand.

Peter: And that is why I refer to it only that way. Most people equate—they say, "Well, the Ebola, you're dead in under two weeks, 9-10 days or whatever it is." Not so, not so. There is a, I call it a different version of the Ebola Zaire. And that is why I use the Ebola Reston version. In layman's terms you've got to explain it and I can't get more technical at this time.

Rick: I was surprised to read the specific horses' names...

Peter: Abe and First Flight?

Rick: Yes.

Peter: Oh, yeah. There's so much more to know about Ft. Detrick and about the immunizations, the Informed Consent Waivers, the new drugs that are on the market today without the clinical trials, stuff like that.

Joshua Lederberg, big time scumbag and his anaerobic cell, and of course, he sat on with Dianna Zuckerman, and Zuckerman now is the one that has a lot of information on me. She is operating out of Hillary Clinton's office directly.

See, these Gulf War babies being born with the one eye to Golden Har [a medical/genetic term indicating a specific deformity] and without the one arm is a specific, specific example of them tampering and playing God. That is Lederberg's basic baby right there, where they can actually make humans, engineer human beings. If you check into the Golden Har Syndrome or to the Gulf War babies being born

But I will cooperate with you and I appreciate what you're doing and because you are putting it out to the public. As I think of things, or if I go the beach and a bottle washes up on the shore and there's a piece of paper in there that I feel it is time to put out, you'll get

deformed, it isn't like one of them has one finger missing or an extra finger. It isn't that another one that—well, it isn't an assortment of those deficiencies or deformities; it is consistently specific deformities of eye and arm or limb missing. That is like making human beings. See, they couldn't make human beings with three or four arms. Any nurse working on that would start thinking aliens have landed. If you can engineer somebody to come out without specific arms and limbs, you can make them grow parts of their body in the way you want them to grow. I have certain other specific information, but that's off the top of my head about Joshua Lederberg and I believe he was awarded the Nobel Prize in 1988 for his work.

But that is where they are going with this anaerobic cell thing and the super-soldier that I was referring to. And you get a good drift of that, in layman's terms, when you look at the movie with Jean Claude Van Damme, *UNIVERSAL SOLDIER*.

Rick: What is the next stage? What should we be looking for in terms of the illnesses? Are there going to be any surprises coming up? How do you feel efforts are best put forth at this time?

Peter: Well, it depends. There will be other illnesses coming up—like really, the Ebola is going to come to be a more common outbreak here. The TB, Staph and Strep, all those are part of it. Really, it depends how they are reacting to not just me, but you guys putting out our information.

Again, I see things that are coming out by the first lady, and I'm being kind, making statements. But what I see they are doing is that they are pushing up targeted dates to a Medical I.D. Card and it seems like they are almost—something is going to have to give on that. But this skirmish with Iraq is definitely a provoked attack on the part of the U.S. We're not just finding out all this new stuff about Saddam having SCUDS with chemicals and biologicals in it; that's a crock of shit. That's what that is. We're getting these things and they keep insulting your intelligence, telling you that Saddam is trying, on the one hand, to win brownie points by coming clean, only that he's an asshole. Excuse my language because I'm really mad.

Rick: No, that's fine.

Peter: He's coming forward with this voluntary information after telling us no. They want you to believe that he's saying this in order to make brownie points, which will insure that they don't give him brownie points, that they continue sanctions. How stupid do they really think the America public is? It is just stupid. But I guess a lot of them are because they're believing it.

I am so mad at mainstream media and how America could swallow that crock when they're putting it out. I can't believe that.

Rick: How is your response on the talk shows? Obviously you're getting the word out verbally.

Peter: Really, really great. When I do a show now, I try get people to ask questions. Some people are calling up not only with questions, but it is telling me that there is a portion of America that is really informed. On one of calls that I did this morning, he came right out and nailed it on the head and said the Gulf War was planned in advance and he started rattling off documents and things that happened to show that we actually instigated that war with Iraq for an agenda other than what America was told. So, it's good to see that. And people are asking intelligent questions. Finally, they are very concerned.

One of the guys who called me up, he only heard part of a broadcast that I gave your number, to get *CONTACT*, and he said, "I hear all these terrible things but is it contagious?" Oh, man. When I told it to him he said, "Oh, my God, what's their number?" He wants more information. [*CONTACT*—800-800-5565]

But it's unbelievable. Mainstream America needs to hear it. The show Joyce Riley and I did in Kansas—

they put us on for a half-hour gig and at the end of the half-hour they got so many calls, when we hung up the phone they pre-empted another show and did another half hour show because so many people were screaming and yelling for information. People out there are hungry but, what it is, they just don't know. A lot of people know there is a problem with America, there's a problem with the government and they have all kinds of beefs and different things, but they really don't know how bad this is and what it really means. And I think if you could only get the word out to the majority of mainstream America who do not read, necessarily, your publication. That's the sad part. They'll turn the boob-tube on; you can't reach them. I wish we could because that's what it's going to take. It's not going to take just a few people.

Rick: Are you finding that you're getting the support? Obviously you've been stripped bare financially.

Peter: No, I have no support monetarily. I had somebody give me \$5 and I'm sending them some literature. I didn't ask for it, they mailed it to me. At Kansas City they took up a collection, but I took four or five days out of the work I'm trying to do. But, I got \$150 for that. I didn't ask, they took a voluntary collection but I have no financial assistance and I've been fighting the IRS, the California Federal Bank and this case for five years on my own. And so, no one. I wrote to Gerry Spence and sent him a package. He bowed out and sent me a nice letter how he thinks I have a great cause and he wishes he could help. I wrote to the "dream team" through F. Lee Bailey's law firm and they sent me a nice letter, bowing out. There was an attorney and I shouldn't mention his name; he said, "Your case is wonderful. You've got 'em." I showed him some stuff; he said, "At the minimum what I want to do is ghost write for you because I want these guys." He has this nice office. Within 24-hours, the guy called me back. I received a Federal Express package, all my documents back—of course he probably photocopied them, but what I sent him wasn't my complete case. Just enough for him to know what it was about. I think he made a phone call. He bowed out and never did what he said he was going to do, including ghost write. But he did say to me—he shook my hand and said, "I can't withstand another IRS audit."

It may be, he may have taken on a few questionable clients, I don't know.

The only attorney I talked to who also had some involvement in Iran/Contra basically wanted \$300,000 to fight the government and he said, "It's \$300 grand to fight 'em, and if you win, you lose."

Back in 1990, the government offered to hide me before they tried to kill me. Back in '90 what they did was immediately offer me to go into the Witness Protection Program and on the phone they made me an offer so I would shut up, that the government would support me for the rest of my life. I would not have to work another day, ever.

Rick: I'm sure they would love that.

Peter: You go into the Witness Protection Program, you say good-bye to your friends and family, nobody knows where you are, you change your name. You go down to Acapulco and you think you're doing real good. One day you're laying on the beach sipping a Tia Maria with your blonde "membrella"—and you die as a John Doe. Well, my mamma didn't raise no fool.

Rick: [Laughter.]

Peter: So I turned them down, naturally, and they got pissed. And that is when they told me that I was a walking dead man. From that day, his words have rung true. They certainly have tried.

I don't publicize the death threats anymore. I've tried to stop this from being a "Poor Peter" deal. I want

people to get behind this for the atrocity against these Gulf War Veterans and Americans. I don't want them to get the impression that I'm crying for me, because they're going to get me one day. What are you going to do? What am I going to do? You tell me.

Rick: Stay conscious. Stay alert.

Peter: That's it.

Rick: And frankly, the only protection that I am really aware of is prayer and asking God to protect you.

Peter: Yes, that's what I do because I figure most of it is threat. Not all of them. If they really, really, really wanted me dead, I am not that good and I have no real protection here. I do go out to restaurants from time to time or travel on the road, and I know that. I know that it is by the grace of God and the fact that this must be something He wants to take place. And as the Nicolsons have said, some of these factions have refused to kill because they themselves have been sick and some of them, even though they are murderers-for-hire, are still Americans. And a lot of people are finding out that the real agenda involved in this—see, the real agenda has to do with the New World Order. Even the mafia that may control gambling or this or that, or whatever they do—I'm not going to start getting myself into more trouble—but whatever it is, a lot of these people are Americans. They're not into this New World Order stuff, you know?

Rick: They're not into mass depopulation. For one thing, it cuts into profits.

Peter: Yeah, so not everybody is sick and satanic like these people are. So there are different reasons. It's very hard to do this. I know I have to. I've been approached to do a book and I have refrained from putting out a video or a book for a long time. And I have not charged for even the literature I've mailed out or the cost of reproductions, for the years and years and years that I've fought this. But I've slowly gone broke, and I realize that I can't just keep doing it. If I want to get the word out, I have to somehow do something. But it is amazing, as many people as I think would know by now, I have not received either a benefactor or someone who even has their own (even if it's a personal) axe to grind—that it would further their cause or a common cause. There is no greater cause today than the Gulf War and the killing of veterans and all Americans. There is no question as to what is taking place. I cannot believe—you know, there are a lot of people out there who are billionaires who are just not into, necessarily, New World Order; they're just rich folks with yachts and living a lavish lifestyle and would like to continue living a lavish lifestyle. Maybe they just don't know what is really going on. I really don't know. But I'm really surprised that some attorney doesn't take up the cause or somebody doesn't do something to fight it.

I'm not looking for a handout. And I'm not looking for somebody to send me the cash. I'm looking for—let's prosecute the case and let the chips fall where they may. Let's get this information public. Let's do a video. Let's do a TV program. Let's do something. Let's let America, let's show them what they need to see. Let's put on TV the TRUTH for the first time in a hundred years. Let's put the truth on there and then

we'll see. I'm not looking for somebody to send me ten bucks. It's sad; it's not that way. But I fight the fight and, you know, my car is busted down and I patch it up to keep on. I take a licking, but I keep on ticking. Whether somebody sends me a penny or not, I've done this on my own and I'll continue to do it because the cause is just and there is no other. Other than that, we might as well just lay down and die because where they are going is exactly there. There is nothing more to live for if we don't stand up now.

Rick: I understand the Drs. Nicolson are having to hire additional staff out of their own pocket at the MD Anderson Cancer Center, just to answer calls on the Gulf War Illness.

Peter: Yes. It creates a burden. As you see, my phones have slowed down because I stopped answering them. Luckily, I have the ability through somebody else to get another line but people call up and ask for literature. There are some people who volunteer to pay my photocopy costs, but it is a burden to live and you can't do this and hold a job. Where do you go to work? They've destroyed my security career. Published in the security magazines today are people who call themselves Americans but who have no idea what that word really means and they're starting to—you know, they did some write-ups in the security magazines about the Oklahoma bombing and about patriots. Can you see me as the security director of some major corporation? They consider me, now, because I'm outspoken about the government and about crimes, a security risk. They have effectively not only shut my business down, threatened all my employees, taken my money, but basically destroyed my 30-year security career in that there is no place for me to go. So, generating an income is very, very hard. I get little drips and drabs here and there in fighting the case.

What I really want is for people to understand what my suit is and what the truth means to them because I don't think we've got—maybe two years. I don't really now even predict a time frame. I see so much moving—the events moving so fast. The massive shut-down campaign and disinformation campaign in the media and what the president and the first lady are doing and the supposed U.N. I'll tell you what. After the 1996 elections, I think all hell is going to break loose. I think that is the only thing they are waiting for. But they are moving the agenda up fast. I'm very concerned.

I wish all of this was just me. The whole point is, it isn't a story of one man. It isn't the story that I made this up. This is stuff that actually exists. All this stuff really happened. It really, really happened. And it is happening before your eyes. The timing is right. They've got the technology. And they have no choice. America is bankrupt. And the New World Order is coming to your door. It's coming. They're going to bring it to you. And if people don't stop it now, we will have no more *Constitution* and we will have no more America, and they don't understand how drastic that is. And people, every day, are just going about their business and/or not becoming involved. And they just don't realize how very, very serious it is.

You know, Canada has gotten real bad. They can't distribute literature about the New World Order there. They'll be arrested. It's gotten very bad.

From the reports of the Gulf War veterans that I'm getting and people dealing with the V.A. and the military and the things that are happening out there when you put it all together, it's insurmountable as to what is in store for us and the fact that, man, we will have no freedom in this country. It will be just tyranny. Terrible. I'm beside myself and yet I can't do any more. I'm on the verge of being sick every day. Every time I think my health is getting better—it bothers me to no end. I don't get sleep. I don't get rest. I have no life. I can't go to the beach and I live in Florida. I don't ever feel safe. How do you ever go on? And for five years I have been trying to tell people to get involved and do something. This isn't about helping me. This is not about Peter. I am a vehicle and I am a straw on the

Peter: "What they did to my wife is a form of an Ebola. It is a very disgusting—it is meant to tear you apart as you watch the person dying in front of your eyes. So it is not something that I would want to go into, but it is something where you bleed everywhere and you die."

people. My day will come.

SIGNIFICANT REPORTS OF INTEREST THAT STEM FROM DESERT STORM

1. Senate Report of Senator Riegle/Committee on Banking, Housing and Urban Affairs with respect to Export Administration/United States Senate—6/25/94.
 Entitled: *U.S. Chemical and Biological Warfare-related Dual-use Exports to Iraq and their possible Impact on the Health Consequences of the Persian Gulf*

camel's back and I can break 'em. I can break 'em because I can prove it in a court of law and I can break these guys. This is the one issue here. This is a war crime. These are crimes against the Geneva Convention. We can stop the New World Order if people get behind what we are doing, collectively behind the Nicolsons, Riley and myself. I think that's what needs to be done. What more can I do? I have no resources other than people like you. That's about it, man.

Rick: You know that CONTACT will do its part.

Peter: Well, I appreciate that. Thank you for it and all America will thank you for it. It is just happening. I don't like to dwell on it because it is almost where you have to—I understand why Americans, normally, regular people—they don't want to face it because—I'll tell you what, it is so hard to understand that you have to make such a drastic change in the way you think and what you plan for the future. Because I'll tell you what; there is no future. You either go along every day today, day-by-day and ignore it and think you have a future or, if you really just looked at the evidence in front of you and opened your eyes, it is such a hard thing to deal with. It really is. It is hard to accept what's happening and what is really taking place. I understand. It's hard for me. It's a bummer and it brings you down and the only saving thing for me, every day I keep going is from people like you. I get a call from a person or a veteran who thanks me. Or somebody who calls up and says, "Thank you for what you are doing."

And I remember my wife. I talk to her or I see the blood in the carpet and, every day I remember and I will never forget what they did to me and what they did to her. I will never forget what they are doing to Gulf War veterans. And it is beyond me and it has to be satanic that the government of America, the DOD and the V.A. can say what they say and I can prove it. They know what they are saying. They are out there just outright lying to America but they have no choice. They can never admit what they've done. I really don't know where this is going to go. I just don't know the outcome. I just don't know what to expect.

Rick: Can you explain—I know it is sensitive for you—what exactly they did to your wife?

Peter: What they did to my wife is a form of an Ebola. It is a very disgusting—it is meant to tear you apart as you watch the person dying in front of your eyes. So it is not something that I would want to go into, but it is something where you bleed everywhere and you die.

I have the evidence of what I need and I have what she left behind and I have whatever else I need that I shouldn't say on the phone. My day will come to take it before the

~~SECRET~~ UNCLASSIFIED

PAGE: 0037

~~SECRET~~

COUNTRY: (U) LIBYA (LY); IRAQ (IR).

SUBJ: ~~REDACTED~~ INDIVIDUALS ASSOCIATED WITH BIOLOGICAL WARFARE (U).

DEPARTMENT OF DEFENSE

DOI: (U) 900511.

TEXT: ~~(S)~~ IRAQI ENGINEER, IHSAN ((BARBOUTI)), DR. DR. MUSTAFAR MOHAMMED ((TAWIL)) MAY BE IN CHARGE OF BUILDING LIBYA'S PLANNED MICROBIOLOGICAL RESEARCH LABORATORIES. DR. TAWIL WAS BORN IN TRIPOLI ON 151130, AND IS ASSOCIATED WITH THE SECRETARIAT OF ATOMIC ENERGY AS WELL AS WITH AL FATAH UNIVERSITY. OTHER INDIVIDUALS WHO MAY BE ASSOCIATED WITH THE PROGRAM ARE TAHER HUSSEIN ((GHANABA)) OF AL FATAH UNIVERSITY (BORN IN 1950 IN TRIPOLI), AND AHMED MOHAMMED HERRUL EL ((MERIC)) OF AL FATAH UNIVERSITY, BORN 561230, IN GHARIAN. THE FOLLOWING HAVE ALSO BEEN ASSOCIATED WITH THE LIBYAN BW PROGRAM-- DR. ABDUL EL ((BUNIC)), PROFESSOR IN CHARGE OF LAB PROJECTS, UNIVERSITY OF TRIPOLI; MABRUK EL ((XHIBU)), ENGINEER; ADEL WAHAB ((TRESH)), ENGINEER; ABDULLA EL ((AMARI)), ENGINEER; ALI MOHAMMED ABU ((HALFAYA)), MICROBIOLOGIST (BORN IN 1957). 2 ((S)) DR ((SHEBAHI)) OF LIBYA IS IN CHARGE OF PURCHASING MICROBIOLOGICAL SUPPLIES FOR SEBSHA UNIVERSITY.

~~SECRET~~ UNCLASSIFIED

NOFORN UNINTEL

War.

2. Staff Report prepared for the Committee on Veterans Affairs/United States Senate by Senator Rockefeller dated December 8, 1994.

Entitled: *Is Military Research Hazardous to Veterans' Health? Lessons Spanning Half a Century.*

3. Senate on Veterans Affairs dated 8/5/94 obtainable through Rosalie (202) 224-9129.

Entitled: *Reproductive Hazards*

4. Department of Defense document dated 1994 regarding radiologicals released during Desert Storm.

Entitled: *Uranium Battlefield*

5. Civilian Report by Rural Wives Alliance for Military Accountability; D. Lopez Group of Albuquerque; and Citizens Alert from Arizona, 1994.

Entitled: *Uranium Battlefield*

Second Edition due out October 1995

6. GAO Report re: Indiana Troops (Study for Congress).

7. Hearing before the Sub-committee on Oversight and Investigations of the Committee of Veterans Affairs/House of Representatives/One Hundred Third Congress First Session, Dated June 9, 1993. Serial No. 103-17. Obtain from VA in Washington, D.C.

Entitled: *Persian Gulf War Veterans and Related Issues*

DRS. GARTH & NANCY NICOLSON

The following is a transcription of an interview with Dr. Garth Nicolson and Dr. Nancy Nicolson and CONTACT on 8/30/95. Garth L. Nicolson, Ph.D., is the David Bruton Jr. Chair in Cancer Research and Professor and Chairman of the Department of Tumor Biology, The University of Texas, M.D. Anderson Cancer Center, Houston, Texas 77030. (713) 792-7481. He is also a Professor of Internal Medicine and a Professor of Pathology and Laboratory Medicine at The University of Texas Medical School at Houston. He has published over 400 scientific and medical papers and edited 13 books, and he is the editor or associate editor of 12 scientific and medical journals.

Nancy Nicolson, Ph.D., is the President of the Rhodon Foundation for Biomedical Research, Kingwood, Texas 77339. She has published over 20 scientific and medical papers.

Rick: You mentioned before we went on tape that there were some errors in the statements made by Joyce Riley that you wanted to correct.

Garth: The first thing, we did not physically isolate the mycoplasma. What we did is, we probed for DNA sequences on the mycoplasma. They're in the mycoplasma; that's how we follow it. We have not actually isolated the mycoplasma. What we've done is, we've probed for the specific genes of the mycoplasma. So, that's one thing we wanted to correct.

Rick: Now, Joyce mentioned that you are receiving quite a number of calls.

Garth: Yes, we're actually receiving thousands of calls on this, sometimes per day.

Rick: How are you handling that?

Garth: We've had to hire somebody full time to do nothing but handle the telephone and the mailing.

Rick: And what about treatment?

Garth: Well, we don't treat anybody. What we do is suggest to primary care physicians suitable treatments on the basis of what we find in terms of the blood workups. We, generally, get a sample of blood from the veteran or their family member and then we examine the white blood cells of the blood for the presence of invasive micro-organisms. And we are particularly interested in finding these types of mycoplasmas. And those mycoplasmas, we know, are behind much of the Chronic Fatigue Syndrome that is caused by the Gulf War Illness.

Rick: What kind of reception are you finding within the medical community itself? I don't imagine there is a great deal of awareness among physicians

around the country about this, is there?

Garth: Oh, it's gotten much better, actually. In fact, we have some real experts that are working with us now, such as Dr. Herbert DuPont, who is Head of Infectious Diseases at Baylor College of Medicine in Houston. In fact, he is a co-investigator on a recent grant.

Nancy: Just a couple of things that I wanted to add. Garth told you that it is not isolating the mycoplasma, nobody has successfully isolated it, once it is in there.

Rick: I will make that correction.

Nancy: And also, when calling, Blake is handling the calls concerning Desert Storm. The other important thing to mention is that our hospital administration has been put under severe pressure by the CIA and the Defense Department to halt this research. But Dr. LeMaistre let us do the pilot study and, even upon retaliation of loss of critical specimen funding, he let us do the study and there has been a turnabout.

Rick: What kind of turnabout?

Nancy: The point was, he was under so much pressure because on top of the Defense Department and CIA, former President George Bush is on our Board of Visitors. But he still let us do the pilot study under extreme duress. I know that he understands the issue, germ warfare. But he still stood up and let it go on and he has given his blessing to the program.

One other thing I wanted to tell you. The Jewish community, in an article called "The Lie In The Sand" by Goldenberg, went out in all the Jewish papers worldwide, where it actually states and explains that SCUD missiles did have germ warfare materials when they exploded over Saudi. And it explains the logistics behind it and, in the end, he slams the Pentagon as lying. So, Israel is beginning to tell the truth. So that's important because this just came out on Thursday.

Did Garth tell you how we—in our pilot study of the soldiers we've looked at—now this is not a controlled study. We just—the people who came to us whose families were sick—that's what we're concentrating on—the contagion. 35% are positive for *mycoplasma incognitus*. But, 55% overall were positive for a mycoplasma infection.

Rick: How many people in this study?

Nancy: Right now we're over a hundred. These statistics will probably change somewhat as we accrue more information but we still don't know what the other 45% have. We can only speculate on at least some of the other organisms being *Brucellosis* and *Anthrax*.

Garth: I presented a document to the President's Panel on Gulf War Syndrome. Did you get a copy of that?

Rick: No, I did not.

Garth: That's actually a 30-page document...

Nancy: It actually shows the scientific data, what it looks like.

Garth: I've actually put some data in there.

Nancy: And we also have a paper in press in *THE*

JOURNAL OF OCCUPATIONAL AND ENVIRONMENTAL MEDICINE which shows the overlap of symptomatology between the Desert Storm Illness and Chronic Fatigue Syndrome.

Garth: I can send you a preprint of that.

Nancy: We'll also send you a copy of Lindsey Arison's report on the Gulf War cover-up. He gave me permission to say this. He is the Chief Financial Analyst for the Air Force in the Pentagon and he slams the Pentagon.

Garth: You should get a copy of this because it is a hot item. It comes right from a top person in the Pentagon [document quoted later in this article].

Nancy:

And it explains everything we've been saying. You have to understand that these biologicals were designed; Garth calls them "stealth". They are very difficult to detect. Garth did present, at the Veterans Affairs and Pentagon in Washington and they tried everything to break the science but they couldn't. The Air Force's Institute of

Nancy: "You have to understand that these biologicals were designed; Garth calls them 'stealth'. They are very difficult to detect."

Garth: "And they've told us—for example—one Palestinian has talked to practically every health ministry in the Middle East and 25% of the entire population of Kuwait appears to be sick with Gulf War Illness. And about 20% of Saudi. And about 20% of Jordan."

Rick: "Of the entire population?"

Nancy: "Yes."

Garth: "Of the entire population."

Nancy: "In Iraq, of course we had an emissary; you can't verify these figures. He said there were approximately 250,000 dead in southern Iraq."

Garth: "And 1 million people sick."

Pathology could not detect the mycoplasma because they weren't going deep within the cell nucleoli.

Garth: And they were using antibody-base tests, which are not reliable for this.

Nancy: So, it's really amazing to us.

Garth: A lot more will become clear to you if I send you this document. Then you can ask us some specific questions.

Nancy: I have to tell you that I have been in a great deal of communication with Israel. I told Israel that they had to come forward spiritually, that if they didn't, it is a turning point in human civilization. The chief rabbis didn't really understand that you can't defend against biological warfare without having an offensive. They didn't understand that once you release a biological, it doesn't matter if it's released over Saudi, it is going to get into Israel. It is not containable. They understand it now. Some of the best scientists have been eliminated, over a two decade period, who would not go along with this. So they see the light and I'm happy.

The work we've done with the mycoplasma is going to be translated and spread over all of Russia and all of Israel and all the Middle East. So, that's a good sign. And the people I am in communication with...

Garth: One of the important things is that we have been in communication, essentially through a Palestinian network...

Nancy: Also, we've worked with the Iraqis...

Garth: And they've told us—for example—one Palestinian has talked to practically every health ministry in the Middle East and 25% of the entire population of Kuwait appears to be sick with Gulf War Illness. And about 20% of Saudi. And about 20% of Jordan.

Rick: Of the entire population?

Nancy: Yes.

Garth: Of the entire population.

Nancy: In Iraq, of course we had an emissary; you can't verify these figures. He said there were approximately 250,000 dead in southern Iraq.

Garth: And 1 million people sick.

Nancy: Sick. We can't verify this.

Garth: We have no way to verify the Iraqi count.

Nancy: Israel told me, I knew they would admit, they are having a problem but they are a little more swift and they have been taking care of their people.

There has been a global gag order.

Garth: This is actually a much bigger story. You could keep doing this for a while.

Nancy: I mean, it's awful.

In an article provided to CONTACT by Drs. Garth and Nancy Nicolson, and written for THE AMERICAN LEGION by the Nicols, titled "Chronic Fatigue Illness and Desert Storm," they write, [quoting:]

Staff Sgt. George Vaughn served in an Army military intelligence unit in Desert Storm and came upon an unusual event while traversing the Iraqi desert. He saw thousands of dead sheep by the road and stopped to investigate. There was no outward manifestation indicative of the causal agent of the sheeps' death, until he got a closer look. What he saw shocked him. The only thing he noticed that was wrong was that the sheeps' nostrils were red and swollen. But when he looked closer, he noticed that even the insects on the sheep were all dead. Unfortunately, Sgt. Vaughn did not have on his NBC (nuclear/biological/chemical) protective suit at the time and was probably exposed to agents that have now rendered him incapacitated and unable to report to active duty since Desert Storm.

When Sgt. Vaughn returned from the Gulf War to his new post at Fort Meade, MD, he had Gulf War Illness. Along with Chronic Fatigue Syndrome, Sgt. Vaughn also had Multiple Chemical Sensitivity (MCS) Syndrome, has been sick to this day, and has been trying unsuccessfully to get help. Now Sgt. Vaughn's wife is becoming sick, but without MCS. Sgt. Vaughn and his wife have not been able to get treatment for their symptoms at military hospitals, including the Army's Walter Reed Medical Center in Washington, D.C.

Army Capt. Charles Hamden returned from the Gulf War after service with the 101st Airborne Division (Air Assault) out of Fort Campbell, NY. He was deployed on the deep insertions into Iraq. His unit did not come under enemy fire, and he considered his service relatively uneventful, until approximately six months after he returned to Fort Meade, MD in 1991. What started out as a relative benign series of flu-like illnesses became progressively worse with coughing, nausea, gastrointestinal problems, skin rashes, joint pain, memory loss, vision problems and severe headaches. Then Capt. Hamden's wife began to have chronic fatigue and gynecological problems, aching joints, headaches, and her stomach began to swell, causing severe pain, until she looked 9 months pregnant. Even his 7-year old daughter became ill with similar flu-like symptoms that did not go away and progressively became worse, resulting in chronic fatigue, skin lesions, vomiting, headaches, aching joints, and inability to gain weight. While this was happening, Capt. Hamden and his family were under the care of Kimbrough Army Hospital at Fort Meade and Walter Reed Medical Center. They never received a diag-

nosis, explanation or treatment of their illnesses, even after extensive testing. Later they found out that several families of Gulf War veterans at Fort Meade had similar health problems and nowhere to go for help. These families were being told that they had psychological problems, but they claim—and can prove with documentation—that they are sick and deserve proper treatment.

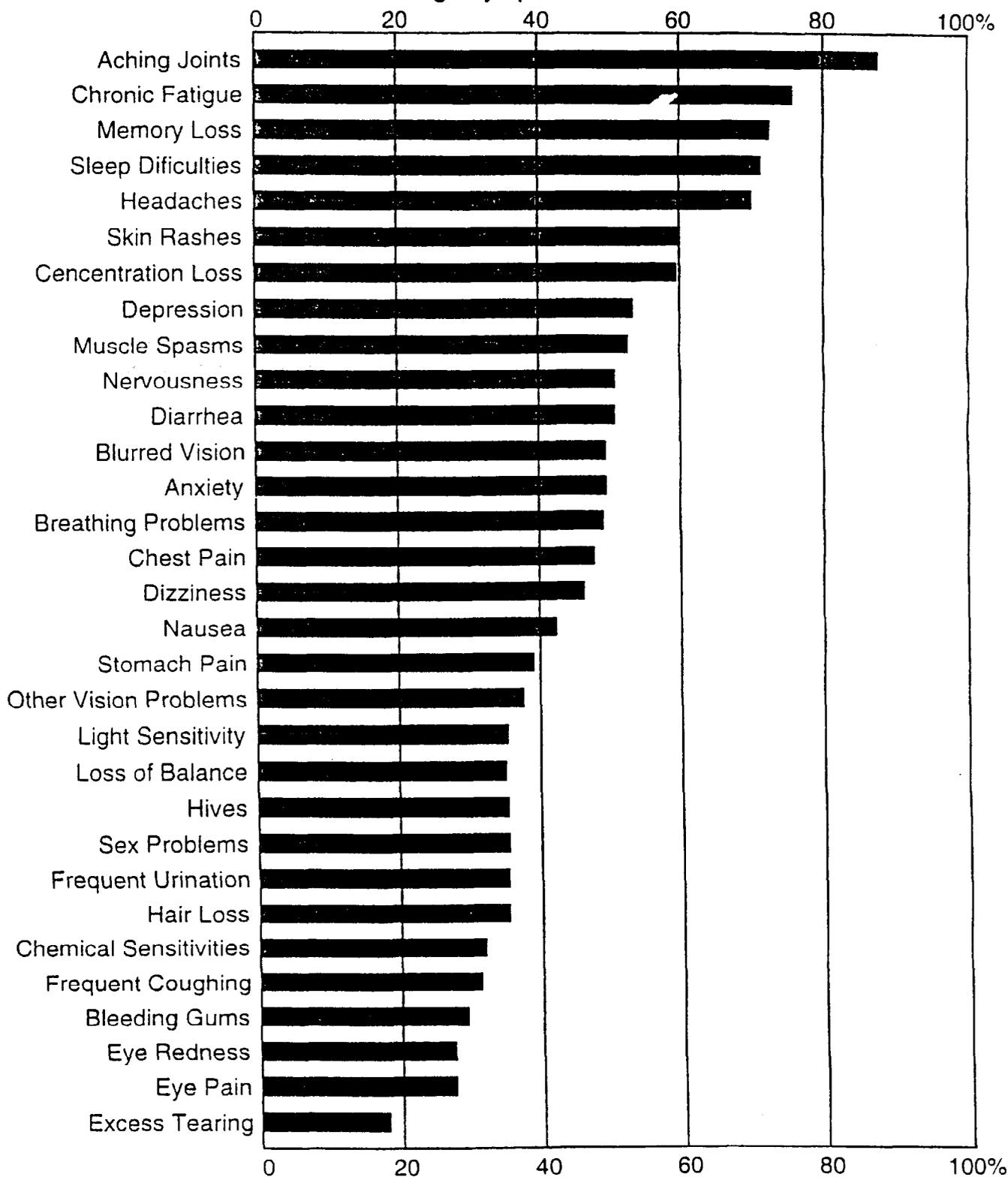
Maj. Pete Zalewski was an Air Force Special Operations intelligence officer attached to the 5th Special Forces Group based at King Fahd Airport west of

Dhahran and the 160th Special Operations Aviation Regiment at King Khalid Military City. He was involved in the Special Forces operations deep in Iraq. After his return to the U.S., he noticed that he had a constant sore throat, night sweats, shortness of breath, dizziness, joint pain, short term memory loss, vision problems, diarrhea and other bowel problems, skin rashes and severe to moderate fatigue. He eventually left the military and has not been able to obtain treatment from VA hospitals for his illness.

Another Special Forces officer now in the Delta

Gulf War Illness and Chronic Fatigue Syndrome

Percentage Symptoms of 650 Gulf War Veterans



Force at Fort Bragg was a Navy Lt. Cmdr. in charge of a SEAL unit that was involved in some of the most sensitive covert missions during Operation Desert Storm. He presented after the Gulf War with chronic fatigue, fever, stomach cramps, joint pain, skin rashes, memory loss, dehydration, headaches, heart pain and other symptoms. His vision became so diminished that physicians at Womack Army Hospital were considering surgery. He stated to us that he had "every conceivable test conducted, treatments, etc., known to the military with zero results, zero answers and zero relief."

Although most military, VA, and civilian doctors agree that these Gulf War veterans have medical problems, they have been unable to diagnose the exact syndrome. Even worse, some military and VA physicians don't even believe that Gulf War Illness exists, and they do almost nothing to treat the illness. [End quoting.]

Later in the article, [quoting:]

The medical problems experienced by many Desert Storm veterans, and in some cases their families, is one of the ongoing mysteries of the Gulf War. In an attempt to answer criticisms that the DoD and VA were not taking these problems seriously, Gulf War Registration Units and Desert Storm Referral Centers were established by the Dept. of Veterans' Affairs to document health complaints. Next, a Technology Assessment Workshop was organized by the National Institutes of Health (NIH) with the task of examining information and reports on Gulf War Illnesses, recommending working case definitions for these illnesses, developing plausible etiologies and biological explanations for the illnesses, and finally recommending future research efforts to understand, diagnose and treat the illnesses. In fact, some of the aforementioned tasks, such as the establishment of initial workshops and Referral Centers at VA hospitals, have been accomplished.

Unfortunately, the lack of any concrete results and, for the most part, the lack of significant progress in assigning diagnoses and initiating effective treatments for veterans and their families for their Gulf War illnesses have not received appropriate priority, even with the political pressure of the American Legion and other veterans organizations. Also, the politicians in Washington do not seem to be very interested in this issue. Even worse have been the categorical statements of some officials, such as DoD Undersecretary John Deutch [now head of the CIA] that there was no use of chemical or biological weapons during Desert Storm, effectively eliminating these important sources of the illnesses from careful consideration by military and VA hospitals.

In 1994 a national panel was convened to discuss the medical problems of Gulf War veterans. The NIH Technology Assessment Panel issued a Workshop Report on Desert Storm Illnesses that was meant to address fears that these illnesses were not being taken seriously and to establish practical working case definitions for the chronic illnesses associated with Operation Desert Storm.

Unfortunately, the Workshop Report issued by the Technology Assessment Panel did little to address the Gulf War veterans and their families' charges that next to nothing was being done to help them. Earlier this year the Institute of Medicine (IOM) of the National Academy of Sciences criticized the government's efforts as "intrinsically unsuitable for systematic study of the health efforts of the Gulf War." While several departments (DoD, Veterans Affairs, Health and Human Services) are arguing over appropriate clinical studies and better coordination, tens of thousands of Gulf War veterans remain chronically ill without much help for their plight.

Even worse, there has been essentially no attempt to enlist medical and scientific specialists to help in this problem. In addition, there has not been any appropriation of funds to conduct proper research into the possible causes or potential treat-

ments of Gulf War Illnesses.

In their frustration, Gulf War veterans representing all 50 states met March 10-12, 1995 at a Unity Conference ("Four years after the Storm") of Gulf War veterans organizations in Dallas under the direction of Air Force Maj. Denise Nichols (a retired nurse) to exchange, discuss and disseminate information on patient registration, medical and employment assistance, legislation, and medical/scientific issues of importance to Gulf War veterans. One of us (G.L.N.) was asked to chair the Medical Panel where environmental, chemical and biological sources of Gulf War Illnesses were considered. Indeed, an important conclusion of this panel—which was similar to other panels—was that there appeared to be no single cause or source for the collection of illnesses called Gulf War Illness or Desert Storm Syndrome. Patients seem to fall into several categories, some with only MCS, some with chronic fatigue syndrome without MCS.

One of the first things that the panel did was dismiss a psychological origin of Gulf War Illnesses. Not that psychological problems did not exist among the soldiers of Desert Storm, but after careful assessment of the symptoms of the overwhelming majority of Gulf War veterans, the symptoms did not fit with a psychological origin of the diseases.

A member of the panel in Dallas, Dr. William Rea of the Environmental Health Institute in Dallas, has been treating Desert Storm veterans for MCS. This condition can be the result of environmental exposure to chemicals in the air or by direct contact or the use of chemical weapons. Many units reported the use of chemical weapons in Desert Storm. Most of these reports have been abruptly dismissed by the DoD, but the authors of this article find it difficult to dismiss the rather large number of these reports, and most importantly, the number of individual testimonies that indicate that many soldiers had immediate, classic symptoms of chemical attacks while the NBC alarms were sounding. In a previous article on Gulf War Illnesses in the January 1995 issue of *THE AMERICAN LEGION*

MAGAZINE the issue of the use of chemical weapons in Operation Desert Storm was discussed. The author concluded that the use of chemical weapons by Iraqi forces cannot be dismissed.

Some soldiers were exposed to chronic environmental conditions during Desert Shield and Desert Storm that can produce some chronic conditions such as coughing and pneumonitis. Another member of the panel, Dr. Andras Korenyi-Both, was the Commanding Officer of the Army's 316th Station Hospital in Desert Storm and has been examining the inhalation of very small sand particles that produce what he has called *Al Eskan Disease*, a pneumonitis that causes flu-like symptoms and eventually immunodepression that can result in opportunistic infections.

Environmental stress and infections can result in the activation of endogenous human viruses. Dr. Howard Urnovitz of the Calypte Biomedical Corporation in Berkeley discussed his findings that up to 85% of veter-

ans (and their families) with Gulf War Illness have antibodies to certain human viruses in their urine. These viruses are human endogenous retroviruses (HERVs), and they are associated with a variety of autoimmune disorders.

Many of the symptoms of Gulf War Illness can be reproduced by infectious diseases. Dr. Edward Hyman of New Orleans has been examining Desert Storm veterans for the presence of bacteria in their urine and has found that many Gulf War veterans have evidence of bacterial infections. He has successfully treated many of these veterans and their families with broad spectrum antibiotics. The U.S. Senate Banking Committee has documented the transfer of dangerous bacteria (such as *Anthrax*, *Brucellosis*, *Botulinum* and other disease-causing bacterial strains) from U.S. companies to the Iraqi Atomic Energy Commission well before Desert Storm—and these were only the *unclassified* biological agents that were sent from the U.S. with Commerce Department blessings to Iraq. [End quot-

"The U.S. Senate Banking Committee has documented the transfer of dangerous bacteria (such as *Anthrax*, *Brucellosis*, *Botulinum* and other disease-causing bacterial strains) from U.S. companies to the Iraqi Atomic Energy Commission well before Desert Storm—and these were only the *unclassified* biological agents that were sent from the U.S. with Commerce Department blessings to Iraq."

MORE READING

Editor's note: The following Journals contain material on health-related matters and products. See Back Page for ordering information.

UNHOLY ALLIANCE (#42) PRIESTS, RABBIS AND CONSPIRATORS WITHIN THE TEMPLES OF DOOM

"Modern Medicine is but a religion based on empty faith in priests and rabbis (doctors) within temples (hospitals) which are dangerous to your very life. The conspiracy is with the Elite. The conspiracy is against Man and Nations." — HATONN

THE LAST GREAT PLAGUE UPON MAN: AIDS AND RELATED MURDER TOOLS (#65)

Most common misconceptions about Aids virus, plus important background physics about cellular electronics, including work by Rife, Priori and Tesla. A must-read tandem discussion to Lakhovsky's research.

PLAYERS IN THE GAME (#77)

Find out about Gaiandriana and Spelt Bread.

THE IRON TRAP AROUND AMERICA (#78)

More on Gaiandriana and GaiaLyte.

CHANGING PERSPECTIVES (#84)

Nature's products for a natural life more on Gaiandriana and GaiaLyte.

IN GOD'S NAME, AWAKEN! (#87)

More on shark cartilage/CarbraGaia, GaiaLyte, Sucrose Neutra-Bond, Caffeine Neutra-Bond, GaiaSorbs.

USURPERS OF FREEDOM IN CONSPIRACY (#99)

More on Gaiandriana and GaiaLyte.

TRACKING DOWN THE KILLER "AND OTHER FORMS OF MURDER" (#130)

Learn all about Beri-Beri and what you can do about it.

ing.]

Later in the same article by Drs. Nicolson, [quoting:]

In our preliminary study on a small number of Gulf War veterans and their families we have found evidence of mycoplasmic infections in about one-half of the patients whose blood we have examined. Not every Gulf War veteran had the same type of mycoplasma DNA sequences that came from mycoplasmas bound to or inside their white blood cells. Of particular importance, however, was our detection of highly unusual DNA sequences in the same samples by the same technique. These highly unusual DNA sequences included a portion of the HIV-1 (the AIDS-causing virus) genetic code, the HIV-1 envelope gene, but not the entire HIV-1 viral genome. Thus these soldiers were not infected with the HIV-1 virus, because the virus cannot replicate with only the HIV-1 envelope gene that we detected. Interestingly, the specific DNA sequence that we detected encodes a protein that is expressed on the surface of the mycoplasma and would enable any mycoplasma to bind to many cell types in the body, and even enter those cells. Thus this genetic manipulation could render a relatively benign mycoplasma much more invasive and pathogenic and capable of attacking many organ and tissue systems in the body.

We are now working with Dr. Urnovitz to ascertain whether the HER viruses were also used to modify some mycoplasmas. Such findings suggest that the mycoplasmas that we have found in Gulf War veterans are not naturally occurring organisms, or to be more specific, they were probably genetically modified or "engineered" to be more invasive and pathogenic or quite simply, more potent biological weapons. [End quoting.]

In a report titled "Mycoplasma Infections in Gulf War Illnesses—Results of a Preliminary Study on the Prevalence of Mycoplasmal Infections in Desert Storm

Veterans with Chronic Fatigue and other Symptoms," presented to the President's Panel on Gulf War Syndrome in Washington, D.C. on August 14-16, 1995, Drs. Garth and Nancy Nicolson write, [quoting:]

A variety of health problems of returning U.S. and coalition forces from Operation Desert Storm/Desert Shield have been reported. Among the over 600,000 U.S. military participants in Operation Desert Storm

"These include a collection of symptoms characterized by disabling fatigue, intermittent fever, arthralgia, myalgia, impairments in short-term memory, headaches, skin rashes and a collection of additional symptoms that has defied a careful case definition."

characterized by disabling fatigue, intermittent fever, arthralgia, myalgia, impairments in short-term memory, headaches, skin rashes and a collection of additional symptoms that has defied a careful case definition. This disorder has been called Persian Gulf War Syndrome (GWS) or Desert Storm Illness. It has been agreed that many Gulf War veterans do have medical problems, but it has also been argued that the symptoms of GWS are not well established as criteria for particular illnesses and they do not readily fit into common diagnosis categories. This has resulted in unknown diagnoses, or worse, they have been diagnosed with psychological problems, such as Post Traumatic Stress Disorder (PTSD). The military personnel that we have interviewed were particularly disdainful of this explanation for GWS.

Frequent problems reported are gastroenteritis, colitis, dermatitis, and other symptoms not associated with traditional diagnostic categories or specific ICD-9-coded diagnoses. Many of the cases included nonspecific symptoms of chronic fatigue, skin rashes, muscle and joint pain, headaches, memory loss, shortness of breath, gastrointestinal and respiratory symptoms, and other symptoms that do not readily fit into a common

case diagnosis. In the absence of a clear and complete diagnosis and effective treatment of symptoms for many ODS veterans, the concept of a distinct syndrome peculiar to the Persian Gulf Theater of Operations (GWS or Desert Storm Illness) has been advanced, although it has not been proven.

Medical explanations for GWS have remained elusive. Parasites such as *Leishmaniasis* and bacteria such as *Cholera* are endemic in the Middle East and could be the cause for symptoms in at least some of the soldiers with GWS; however, diagnostic tests are available for many of these agents, and there have been no reports that they are the causes for symptoms in a large number of patients with GWS. In some cases the explanation has been attributed to known parasitic diseases, such as infections by *Leishmania tropica*, probably spread by the sandfly *Phlebotomus papatasi*. This can result in viscerotropic leishmaniasis. However, many of the common symptoms of GWS do not fit with this explanation, and diagnosis of leishmaniasis is uncommon in Gulf War veterans. Nonetheless, it is unclear how prevalent leishmaniasis infections are in GWS patients.

The variable incubation time of GWS, ranging from months to years after presumed exposure, the cyclic nature of the relapsing fevers and the other symptoms are consistent with a disease caused by biological agent(s). [End quoting.]

**H. LINDSEY ARISON III,
B.S., M.S.S.M., M.P.A., PH.D.**
(Candidate in Maritime Studies—Chemical Pollution)

In his report dated July 14, 1995, titled *The "Cover-Up" of Gulf War Syndrome—A Question of National Integrity*, Dr. Arison writes, [quoting:]

FACTS

1. Before the Gulf War, Iraq had a highly developed chemical warfare program with numerous production facilities, stockpiled agents and weap-

New Gaia Products Offer Help

GaiaCol

GaiaCol is a combination of Colloidal Silver, Trace Colloidal Gold and Trace Crystalline Drias. This combination of ingredients has produced a product that is so high frequency and potent that it could quite possibly be the solution to our ongoing fight against the new antibiotic-resistant diseases that we face today. Colloidal Silver was used extensively and very successfully against bacteria, virus, fungi and the like before the advent of the first antibiotic, penicillin. The uses of Colloidal Gold were also significantly used in the restoration of health as early as 1885 and was noted for its ability to calm and harmonize the emotional body. Once the chemical companies began manufacturing the myriad of antibiotics, silver and gold were no longer looked to for treatment. The antibiotics they were producing, however, produced no effect on the more resistant viruses, fungi and parasites. Now we face a new generation of bacteria that are completely resistant to any antibiotics merely due to antibiotic over-prescribing and resultant survival of the fittest bacteria.

Research has demonstrated that Colloidal Silver is nontoxic to humans and allows no presently known disease-causing organism to live in its proximity. With the addition of Trace Colloidal Gold and Trace Crystalline Drias, the frequency of GaiaCol is remarkably enhanced to allow these newer, more powerful viruses and bacteria to be eliminated. GaiaCol is gentle enough to use topically on just about

any skin, hair or mouth condition without fear of toxicity and is outstanding for burns.

For internal use during any type of infectious process, start with one teaspoon the first day and then 10-12 drops, 3-4 times per day under the tongue until the infection clears. Then maintain with 3-4 drops, 3-4 times per day under the tongue. Important: Due to the powerful nature of this product, friendly bacteria can be affected so it is advisable to replace the natural intestinal flora with some type of acidophilus/lactobacillus supplement daily or at least when symptoms are noted such as cramps, bloating, diarrhea/constipation and a general feeling of malaise.

GaiaCol is said to be safe for children and pets and can be taken with other medications without incident. This product is not addictive and does not build up a tolerance to it in the body. 2 oz. \$10.00

GaiaGold

GaiaGold is a solution of 100% Colloidal Gold which is one of the oldest used substances for medicinal purposes and has no equal in affecting the physical body positively. Around 1885, colloidal gold was commonly used in the United States as the basis for the cure of alcoholism with additional uses including treatment of Arthritis, skin ulcers, burns and certain nerve damages. Colloidal gold does not have the same Germicidal/Antibiotic action of Colloidal Silver when topi-

cally applied, but it does have tremendous effect if taken internally for such as Syphilis and other diseases.

Colloidal Gold has been noted for its tremendous ability to balance and harmonize the emotional body, particularly in regards to unstable mental and emotional states such as "depression", "autism", "Alzheimer's", etc. Gold has further been found to aid in the healing of heart muscle and is highly beneficial in rejuvenating sluggish organs—especially the brain—as gold is the best electrical conductor yet recognized for nerve action. Another use for Gold is in cases of glandular and nervous incoordination because Colloidal Gold is said to rejuvenate the glands and stimulate the nerves which releases the pressure and allows the signals for function to reach through to the various organs and glands.

GaiaGold intake can benefit self-control in diet and quit-smoking programs because it helps to balance the brain's craving or need for such overindulgence or addiction. Taken in conjunction with GaiaCol, overall renewed vitality and longevity may be achieved. 2 oz. \$20.00

Please call
New Gaia Products
at 800-639-4242
to place an order/or for a free catalog.

**YOU MAY SUBSCRIBE
TO CONTACT BY
CALLING
1-800-800-5565**

ons, binary [utilizing two harmless ingredients that upon combining form a lethal substance] (precursor chemical/solvent) capabilities, multiple and varied delivery systems, and a documented history of chemical warfare agent use.

A month before the war began, then CIA Director William Woolsey estimated that Iraq possessed 1,000 tons of poisonous chemical agents, much of it capable of being loaded into two types of missiles: the FROG (Free Rocket Over Ground) and the SCUD B (SS-1).

On July 30, 1991, Ambassador Rolf Ekcus, Director of the United Nations Special Commission on Iraq (the organization charged with overseeing the elimination of Iraq's chemical and nuclear arsenals), told the Security Council that U.N. inspectors found chemical warheads armed with nerve gas and that some warheads were already fitted onto SCUD missiles.

Chemical warfare munitions and agents which either survived the allied bombings or were inventoried and returned to the Muthanna facility for destruction included:

- * 13,000 155-mm artillery shells loaded with mustard gas (H),
- * 6,200 rockets loaded with nerve agent,
- * 800 nerve agent aerial bombs,
- * 28 SCUD warheads loaded with nerve agent Sarin (GB),
- * 75 tons of nerve agent Sarin (GB),
- * 60-70 tons of nerve agent Tabun (GA), and
- * 250 tons of mustard gas and stocks of thiodiglycol, a precursor for mustard gas.

U.N. inspectors concluded the Muthanna plant was capable of producing two tons of Sarin (GB) and five tons of mustard gas (H) daily.

There is substantial evidence to suggest that in the use of chemical weapons, the Iraqi military adhered to, at least in part, Soviet military doctrine. Soviet military doctrine suggested that chemical warfare should be conducted with mixed agents. Mixed agents, often referred to as "cocktails" are intended to enhance the capabilities of nerve agents and defeat the precautions taken by the enemy. Cocktails can be made by combining a wide variety of biotoxins [a poisonous substance (toxin) produced by or found in a living organism], nerve agents, vesicants [an agent that induces blistering], and some biological agents—such as bacteria and fungi.

Iraq may have also acquired any one of a number of the Soviet binary "Novichok" series of ultra-lethal toxins that, even in microdoses, can be debilitating. In addition to inducing myosis, vomiting, memory loss, involuntary motions, and internal organ dysfunction, these toxins can have mutagenic [mutation: a relatively permanent change in hereditary material involving either a physical change in chromosome relations or a biochemical change in the condons that make up genes], effects and have no known antidotes.

2. Iraq also had an offensive biological weapons program with multiple research and production facilities, evidence of weaponization experimentation, and a history of reported use.

According to the United Nations Special Commission on Iraq, the Iraqi biological warfare program was initiated in mid-1986. U.N. inspectors specifically uncovered evidence the government of Iraq was conducting research on pathogen [a specific causative agent (as a bacterium or virus) of disease] enhancement on biological warfare-related materials to include:

- * clostridium botulinum (the cause of botulism),
- Iraq admitted to making and storing nearly 5,300 gallons of the bacterium, theoretically enough to kill 15 billion people. Inhalation of one microgram (or about as much as would fit on a pinhead) is enough to cause death by paralysis within hours.

- * bacillus anthracis (the causative agent of anthrax),

Iraq said it made about 158 gallons of the anthrax bacteria in concentrated form, an amount U.N. officials

say is enough to be packed inside 40 to 50 bombs that could each kill tens of thousands of people. The organism multiplies within the body after inhalation and kills within a day or so by halting breathing.

- * clostridium perfringens (the most common causative agent of gas gangrene),

- * clostridium tetani (the causative organism of tetanus or lockjaw),

* brucella abortis [causes brucellosis or undulant fever (fever marked by alternating periods of abatement and increase of symptoms, pain and swelling in the joints, and weakness) and is contracted by contact with infected domestic animals or consumption of their products; also the cause of contagious abortion in cattle and other domestic animals],

* brucella melitensis [causes brucellosis or undulant fever (fever marked by alternating periods of abatement and increase of symptoms, pain and swelling in the joints, and weakness) and is contracted by contact with infected domestic animals or consumption of their products; also the cause of brucellosis in goats], and

* franciscella tularensis (causes tularemia; transmitted to man by the bite of an infected tick or other bloodsucking insect, by direct contact with infected animals, by eating inadequately cooked meat, or by drinking water that contains the organism. Symptoms may appear from 1 to 10 days after infection and include headache, chilliness, vomiting, aching pains, fever, sweating, loss of weight, and debility.)

In addition, U.N. inspectors revealed that biological warfare-related stimulant research was being conducted on:

- * bacillus subtilis (causes conjunctivitis),
- * bacillus megatillus, and
- * bacillus cereus (an opportunistic invader of immunocompromised [The condition of not having a normal immune system. This may be due to a genetic or disease process or to drugs administered for the purpose of inhibiting or inactivating the immune system.] patients).

This suggests that the Iraqi government may have been experimenting with e.coli [Escherichia coli] and recombinant DNA (rDNA) [DNA prepared in the laboratory by breaking up and splicing together DNA from several different species of organisms.] to create genetically altered microorganisms (novel [new and not resembling something formerly known or used] biological warfare agents).

Novel biological warfare agents, created by altering DNA plasmids [An extrachromosomal ring of DNA that replicates autonomously in bacteria.] and vectors [An organism that transmits a pathogen.], are specifically intended to avoid detection. Several shipments of biological materials that may have been used to carry out such a program were licensed for export from the United States to the Iraq Atomic Energy Commission. In such a program, common intestinal flora such as e.coli could be altered to produce viral, bacterial, or other toxins, and would be difficult to treat. If Iraq was successful in developing such agents, diagnosis will continue to elude physicians testing for traditional illnesses.

3. We, the United States, provided the government of Iraq with "dual use" licensed materials to develop their chemical and biological programs.

These materials included chemical warfare agent production facility plans and technical drawings (provided as "pesticide production facility" plans), chemical warhead filling equipment, chemical warfare agent precursors, and biological warfare-related materials.

4. U.S. chemical protection equipment was ineffective.

It has been fully documented by the National Security and International Affairs Division (NSIAD) of the General Accounting Office, U.S. Congress and by independent Senate investigation, that U.S. soldiers were not adequately equipped to conduct chemical operations during Desert Storm and are not adequately

equipped now. (Chemical Warfare: Soldiers Inadequately Equipped and Trained to Conduct Chemical Operations, GAO/NSIAD-91-197, May 1991).

5. U.S. chemical detection alarms were ineffective.

The principal chemical agent detection alarm used during the war, the M8A1, was not sufficiently sensitive to detect sustained low levels of chemical agent and to monitor personnel for contamination.

Further, U.S. Army Material Safety Data Sheets indicate that chronic exposures to levels of over one-tenthousandth of a milligram per cubic meter (.0001 mg/m³) to nerve agent Sarin (GB) is hazardous and requires the use of protective equipment. The minimum level of chemical agent required to activate the automatic chemical agent detection alarm M8A1, commonly in use during the war, exceeds this threshold by a factor of 1000. Despite the fact that M8A1 alarms do not detect blister agents such as mustard gas, during the "air war" alarms were sounding so frequently, many were simply turned off.

6. The United States did not have any biological agent detection capability whatsoever during the Gulf War.

7. After the air war started in January 16, 1991, coalition forces were chronically exposed to low (non-lethal) levels of chemical and biological agents released primarily by direct Iraqi attack via missiles, rockets, artillery, or aircraft munitions and by fallout from allied bombings of Iraqi chemical warfare munitions facilities.

- * Chemical detection units from the Czech Republic confirmed chemical agents,
- * French detection units detected chemical agents,
- * Chemical specialists from the British Army detected chemical agents,
- * Both Czech and French forces reported detections immediately to U.S. forces,
- * U.S. forces detected, confirmed, and reported chemical agents, and
- * U.S. soldiers were awarded medals for detecting chemical agents.

In considering the consequences of the placement of troops in areas downwind (where non-lethal exposure to chemical warfare agents might be expected), it must be remembered that chemical nerve agents, such as Sarin (GB) and Soman (GD), have CUMULATIVE effects. After a single exposure, daily exposure to concentrations of a nerve agent insufficient to produce symptoms may result in the onset of symptoms after several days. Continued daily exposure may be followed by increasingly severe effects.

8. During the November 10, 1993 unclassified briefing for members of the U.S. Senate, in response to direct questioning, then Under Secretary of Defense, and now Director of Central Intelligence, (Chemical Engineer and Physical Chemist) Dr. John M. Deutch said that the Department of Defense was withholding classified information on the exposure of U.S. forces to biological materials during the Gulf War.

9. The Department of Defense continues to publicly claim, however: "There were NO confirmed detections of ANY chemical or biological agents at ANY time during the ENTIRE conflict."

This is the sworn statement of Mr. Edwin Dorn, Under Secretary of Defense for Personnel and Readiness, to the Senate Banking Committee on May 25, 1994—a statement in direct contravention with what then Under Secretary of Defense Dr. John M. Deutch told U.S. Senators on November 10, 1993.

In a letter to all Persian Gulf War veterans (dated coincidentally the same day as the Senate hearing, May 25, 1994), General John M. Shalikashvili (Chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff) and William J. Perry (Secretary of Defense) also directly contradicted what then Under Secretary of Defense Dr. John M. Deutch told U.S. Senators on November 10, 1993. Both affirm:

"There is NO information, classified or unclassified

fied, that indicates that chemical or biological weapons were used in the Persian Gulf."

10. There are now over 50,000 veterans suffering from Gulf War Syndrome [Remember that these are the cases as reported to the V.A. However, I ask you to keep in mind Joyce Riley's figure of approximately 200,000 currently infected. This figure also includes family members.], including some 11,000 still on active duty. There are also over 3,500 British veterans with the syndrome.

11. Over 2,200 Gulf War veterans have died in V.A. hospitals [Again, remember Joyce Riley's figure of 7,000 dead. There will always be discrepancies with any "official" count. Those readers who have been with CONTACT for some time will recall the widely divergent and rapidly changing/adjusted numbers of casualties during the Gulf War.] This does not include any who have died in civilian hospitals.

12. In many cases, Gulf War Syndrome appears to be transmissible—unlike Agent Orange [An herbicide widely used as a defoliant in the Vietnam War that contains dioxin as a contaminant. Agent Orange accounted for over 60% of the total herbicides disseminated over Vietnam (11.7 million gallons of a total 19.4 million gallons)], which was not passed on to family members by the veteran.

In addition to the 50,000 [reported] veterans who are sick, there are thousands of spouses, parents, and children who are also suffering from the same debilitating illnesses—and in the case of a disproportionate number of newborns, birth defects and physical abnormalities.

CONCLUSIONS

Gulf War Syndrome is the direct health consequence of prolonged (chronic) exposure to low (non-lethal) levels of chemical and biological agents released primarily by direct Iraqi attack via missiles, rockets, artillery, or aircraft munitions and by fallout from allied bombings of Iraqi chemical warfare munitions facilities during the 38-day air war.

The effects of these exposures were exacerbated by the deleterious and synergistic side-effects of unproven pyridostigmine bromide pills (nerve agent pre-treatment pills which were administered involuntarily), the investigational botulinum toxoid vaccines (which were also involuntary), anthrax vaccines, depleted uranium residues principally from battlefield vehicles damaged by depleted uranium-tipped armor-penetrating munitions, and to a much lesser extent, other environmental hazards such as oil fire contamination, pesticides, petrochemicals, and electromagnetic radiation from radars and communications equipment.

The infinite number of combinations and permutations of the effects of chronic exposure to low, non-lethal levels of cumulatively-effecting chemical nerve agents, to blister agents, biological agents and "cocktails", coupled with the effects of nerve agent pills, botulinum and anthrax vaccines, depleted uranium dusts, and other environmental contaminants, has produced the infinite variations in symptomatology in Gulf War veterans. Therefore, the "mystery illness". There is, however, one principle cause.

The Department of Defense, however, continues to deny that chemical and biological agents were used during the Gulf War.

REASONS FOR THE COVER-UP OF "GULF WAR SYNDROME"

1. Official acknowledgment of Iraqi use of chemical and biological agents during the campaign would have created panic among coalition forces (the basic

5. There is increasing concern that before the Gulf War, the U.S. secretly provided Iraq with chemical weapons AND the technology and materials to manufacture their own—to use against Iran. A Marine Corps EOD (explosive ordnance disposal) specialist discovered and photographed chemical munitions with U.S. markings and lot numbers in an Iraqi bunker. (Note: Five United Nations reports have confirmed the use of chemical warfare agents in the Iran-Iraq War.)

6. There is also concern that we, the United States,

the principal signatory to the Chemical Weapons Convention (CWC), had chemical weapons in the Gulf and used them.

In his January 28, 1991 interview with Saddam Hussein, CNN's Peter Arnett asked specifically about chemical weapons. (Note that many attacks and confirmed detections made by Czech, French, British, and U.S. forces occurred before this interview. The air war started on January 16, 1991.) This is the text verbatim from the CIA translation:

[Arnett:] Will you use chemical weapons in a land war in Kuwait?

[Saddam:] We will use weapons that match those used by our enemy against us. I believe that you have had experience with us now. I believe that you have now found out that we have done everything we have said.

[Arnett:] The multinational forces said they will not use chemical weapons against you. Does that mean if they do not use them, you do not use them?

[Saddam:] I said: We will use the weapons that are equivalent to the weapons used against us.

U.S. Army graves registration specialists, who are now critically ill, have confided they were exposed to contaminated Iraqi remains in mass burials. And, the Iraqi govern-

ment, in July 1995, while admitting the long-denied existence of their biological weapons program, claimed U.S. use of chemical agents during the Gulf War.

Official acknowledgement of U.S. use of chemical weapons would completely derail the Chemical Weapons Convention and destroy our national honor and credibility.

7. Admission could threaten the Middle East peace process. At 5 A.M., January 18, 1991, Iraq attacked Israel with nerve gas. Israeli police confirmed the nerve agent, at least three Israeli citizens were killed in the attack, and Marine Corps General R.I. Neal (now Deputy Commander-in-Chief, U.S. Central Command) authenticated this fact in a military log which is now a public document.

Official announcement in the Israeli media of the fact that Iraq attacked Israel with nerve gas during the Gulf War would have escalated the war and could damage the peace process even now. It is believed by many that the billions of dollars the U.S. paid to Israel immediately after the war was the "deal" struck to keep them from retaliating and to cover up the attack.

8. DoD's failure to permit soldiers to refuse the unapproved, experimental, and investigational botulinum toxoid vaccine during Desert Shield/Desert Storm

CONCLUSIONS

Gulf War Syndrome is the direct health consequence of prolonged (chronic) exposure to low (non-lethal) levels of chemical and biological agents released primarily by direct Iraqi attack via missiles, rockets, artillery, or aircraft munitions and by fallout from allied bombings of Iraqi chemical warfare munitions facilities during the 38-day air war.

The effects of these exposures were exacerbated by the deleterious and synergistic side-effects of unproven pyridostigmine bromide pills (nerve agent pre-treatment pills which were administered involuntarily), the investigational botulinum toxoid vaccines (which were also involuntary), anthrax vaccines, depleted uranium residues principally from battlefield vehicles damaged by depleted uranium-tipped armor-penetrating munitions, and to a much lesser extent, other environmental hazards such as oil fire contamination, pesticides, petrochemicals, and electromagnetic radiation from radars and communications equipment.

The infinite number of combinations and permutations of the effects of chronic exposure to low, non-lethal levels of cumulatively-effecting chemical nerve agents, to blister agents, biological agents and "cocktails", coupled with the effects of nerve agent pills, botulinum and anthrax vaccines, depleted uranium dusts, and other environmental contaminants, has produced the infinite variations in symptomatology in Gulf War veterans. Therefore, the "mystery illness". There is, however, one principle cause.

purpose and precisely the desired effect of chemical warfare). We chose not to acknowledge.

2. The cost of providing appropriate medical care to all afflicted veterans and (because of the syndrome's apparent transmissibility, in many cases), to their families, would be prohibitive. It would be impossible to determine exactly where the government's liability ends.

3. Exposing the fact that our chemical suits and chemical detection alarms are ineffective would reveal a critical military readiness problem. DoD did not want Iraq (then) and does not want any potential adversaries now (such as North Korea which is also both chemically and biologically capable) to know just how gravely vulnerable we are. Notwithstanding this very perilous risk, U.S. troops were deployed to the Gulf.

4. Admission would seriously erode soldiers' trust in their leadership. If soldiers learn that their leaders will deliberately send them into battle with worthless protection against chemical and biological warfare and then turn their backs on them as soon as the fight's over, there will be no one willing to fight—especially when they know that whatever biological agents they're exposed to will, because of their communicability, injure their loved ones as well, once home.

The News Desk

9/1/95 PHYLLIS LINN

**BUREAUCRATS BLOCK
CANCER CURES**

**JERRY GARCIA OF GRATEFUL DEAD:
MK-ULTRA DRUG VICTIM**

This article by Jeffrey Steinberg comes from the August 21 issue of *THE NEW FEDERALIST*, [quoting:]

The August 9th death, at the age of 53, of Jerry Garcia of the psychedelic rock band the Grateful Dead, provoked public statements of mourning by the President of the United States, by a former chairman of the Senate Intelligence Oversight Committee, and by scores of other prominent figures from public life. *Newsweek* magazine devoted the cover story of its Aug. 21 issue to Garcia's "strange trip", and the "politically correct" Style Section of Katharine Graham's *Washington Post* devoted two full pages to the singer-songwriter-guitarist—in addition to a front-page article in the same issue.

But none of the published accounts of Garcia's life made mention of one crucial, deadly fact: Garcia was an unwitting human guinea-pig in British Intelligence and the CIA's secret war against America, known as MK-ULTRA. It was through MK-ULTRA that Garcia was first hooked on LSD-25, the psychedelic drug that was at the center of the CIA's secret Cold War experimentation in mass mind control.

After dropping out of high school at age 15, Garcia joined the U.S. Army and was soon dishonorably discharged. He wound up at the Veterans Hospital in Palo Alto, Calif., which was then run by Dr. Gregory Bateson, an intimate of Aldous Huxley and Dr. Humphrey Osmond, both Britishers who were gurus of the CIA's secret LSD program. Bateson's VA Hospital was one of the government hospitals where the MK-ULTRA program was conducted—unbeknownst to its victims—and it was there that both Garcia and Ken Kesey were administered repeated doses of LSD. Kesey received his first LSD at Palo Alto in 1959!

Kesey then became the best-known propagandist for LSD, touring the United States with a collection of druggies known as the "Merry Pranksters" and handing out countless free doses of CIA-manufactured LSD. Kesey sponsored a series of free rock music concerts known as "acid tests", at which thousands of doses of the CIA's psychedelic drug were passed out to the unsuspecting crowd. It was at Kesey's "acid tests" that Garcia and his band—formerly known as the Warlocks [too obvious!/?]—got their start.

The propaganda push for Kesey's so-called "Summer of Love" was instrumental in the launching of the drug-rock-sex counterculture that has had such a devastating impact on American culture and morality. And every step along the way, it was top-ranking members of the British Establishment who orchestrated the process.

In Garcia's case, his use of LSD and marijuana, under the initial sponsorship of the CIA and its British Intelligence "cousins", soon led him to other lethal drugs. He developed a heroin addiction which was later compounded by cocaine addiction. In 1986, he nearly died during a concert at RFK stadium in Washington, D.C. At the time of his death, apparently of a heart attack, Garcia was in a private hospital in Northern California attempting to overcome his drug addiction. [Notice how the "hospital" is never mentioned by name. After reading Cathy O'Brien's personal MK-ULTRA accounts—especially this week's exposé of the center in Lampe, Missouri, one begins to read a bit closer between the lines.] Rather than being lionized as a cultural icon, Garcia should be mourned as yet another victim of Britain's Opium War against America.

This article by George W. Kell comes from the August 10 issue of *THE MODESTO BEE*, [quoting:]

The recent Viewpoints essay of William P. Cheshire of the *Arizona Republic* ("Blaming the government") describes several instances of law enforcement abuses in noting that the people have lost faith in the federal government. But people distrust government for reasons closer to home than he describes.

Some 60 percent distrust government because they know their health, even their lives, are threatened by bureaucrats who have prostituted themselves to monopolistic drug companies and food processors.

Nutritional remedies make toxic drugs irrelevant, and thereby impair the market share of the bloated drug monopolists. So they have methods of controlling these challenges. I will cite only one example:

Section 1707.1 of California's Health and Safety Code makes it unlawful for anyone to utilize any substance (including vitamins) for the "diagnosis, treatment, alleviation or cure of cancer", unless that substance has been approved by the regulators. Don't speculate that prosecutors won't charge a doctor with an offense under this section if he actually has a "cure"! They do, and repeatedly. The result is, of course, to suppress the remedy.

The courts uphold this on the theory that if someone really has a cure for cancer "all he has to do is apply for approval." But it's not that simple. Approval can only come in one of two ways: First, application as a "new drug" can be made to the FDA—a process that entails expenditure of over \$100,000,000. Who besides the drug monopoly has that kind of money? Second, application can be made with the state "Cancer Advisory Council". This "unbiased body" consists of 15 stooges of the drug industry, nine of whom are practicing oncologists whose main interest is to protect their turf. [A tried and true technique—stacking the deck!]

Over the years we have seen the suppression of numerous remedies for cancer—Krebiozin, Laetrile, Tahebo and Aqua del Sol, to name but a few. A little more than 20 years ago one out of five of us could expect to contract cancer in his or her lifetime. Today it is one in three. By the year 2000 it will be one out of two. Don't look at me. I have already had mine, and won (in Mexico [rapidly being ruled out thanks to NAFTA]), because I knew better than to trust this system.

**AIR EXPLOSIVES WERE
THE REAL THING**

Christopher Quinn wrote this article for the August 22 issue of *THE ORLANDO SENTINEL*, [quoting:]

Two claylike bars that a Gainesville professor found in his suitcase Friday at Orlando International Airport were bricks of the military explosive C-4, not some benign substance as described by federal officials. For three days, the Federal Aviation Administration and the FBI released statements implying that the bricks were not explosives. Yet Orlando munitions experts detonated a piece of the material and determined the bars were C-4 within hours of their discovery, four sources involved in the investigation told *The Orlando Sentinel*. [You mean our own government would DECEIVE us? What an idea!—sounds like lunatic-fringe, right-wing radical conspiratology, to me!]

The bricks arrived in Orlando as the result of a security test gone awry. Netherlands police, checking the accuracy of bomb-detecting measures at Schiphol Airport in Amsterdam, have admitted to putting C-4

is a criminal violation of the Nuremberg Code. Did not any of the Hippocratically-sworn military physicians administering the unapproved vaccine find it unethical? "Following orders" is no excuse for unethical conduct, even in combat. And how can the United States be the self-proclaimed global champion of human rights if it is so willing to conduct "research" on competent adults without their informed consent?

9. Admission now would cause embarrassment for the Bush Presidency. At the time of the attacks, the decision to deny the occurrence of (and in effect cover up) Iraqi use of chemical and biological weapons, would have to be made by the National Command Authorities (The President and the Secretary of Defense, Richard B. Cheney).

Moreover, in his letter to President Saddam Hussein of Iraq on January 5, 1991, President Bush wrote:

"...the United States will not tolerate the use of chemical or biological weapons. You will be held directly responsible for terrorist actions against any member of the coalition. The American people would demand the strongest possible response. You and your country will pay a terrible price if you order unconscionable acts of this sort."

Official acknowledgement of Iraqi use of chemical and biological agents during the campaign would have ignited public outrage and "forced" the United States to follow through. The National Command Authorities obviously decided not to put us in the situation where we had to do what was threatened. In other words: No need to follow through on a threat if the attack is unacknowledged.

10. Admission now would cause serious embarrassment for General (retired) Colin L. Powell—a potential political candidate in 1996. If the National Command Authorities did, in fact, "order" General Powell to deny the occurrence of the Iraqi attacks, why didn't he stand up for his soldiers? He knew of their vulnerability. This could be a very serious question of personal integrity and loyalty.

BOTTOM LINE

DoD is lying to our veterans and their families, to the U.S. Congress, and to the American people about the exposure of U.S. soldiers to chemical and biological agents during the Gulf War.

"Our afflicted veterans are sick and suffering, and many have died. Others are now destitute, having spent tens of thousands of dollars, depleting their life savings, in an unsuccessful search for an explanation for their ailments. The veterans of the Gulf War have asked us for nothing more than the assistance they have earned. Our refusal to come to their immediate assistance can only lead others to question the integrity of the nation they serve."—Senator Donald W. Riegle (D-MI)

To be continued...

"DoD is lying to our veterans and their families, to the U.S. Congress, and to the American people about the exposure of U.S. soldiers to chemical and biological agents during the Gulf War."

into professor Paul Holloway's suitcase after *choosing it at random*. The Dutch officers, who conduct such tests regularly, *forgot to retrieve the C-4 before Holloway's bag left the airport. [There are at least three items in this paragraph that don't quite ring true! What do you think?]*

Marty Salsen, senior vice president of the International Airline Passengers Association, said, "You would have to think this is a mistake. I know in the United States, this would not occur. They would never use a real passenger as a carrier or a guinea pig." *[Time to grow up, Marty, and maybe start by reading the NEXT article!]*

HUMAN RADIATION EXPERIMENTS IN MASSACHUSETTS

Scott Allen is the author of this article that appeared in the August 18 issue of the *BOSTON GLOBE*, *[quoting:]*

The federal government helped pay for human radiation experiments in Massachusetts over the past 40 years, according to documents released yesterday, including newly disclosed tests on fetuses before they were aborted and a kidney transplant patient who died from the radiation exposure. The experiments were among 435 federally backed radiation projects involving 16,000 people described in a new Department of Energy report, the result of 18 months of digging through archives. *[I'll spare you the grim details of the experiments.]*

G (L) O (B) A L S 2000: PARENTS READ BETWEEN THE LINES

The next article, by Rochelle Sharpe, appeared in the August 30 issue of *THE WALL STREET JOURNAL*. You may recall that GOALS 2000, brain child of MK-ULTRA perpeTraitor William S. Bennett was mentioned in Cathy O'Brien's writing on Monarch mind control (*CONTACT*, 3/7/95), *[quoting:]*

In the shadow of the New Hampshire Capitol last summer, concerned parents began weekly meetings to detect any hidden agenda behind Goals 2000, the federal government's latest effort to improve education *[It seems safe to surmise that the Elite's definition of "education" is "NWO brain washing".]* Suspicious of claims that the national reform plan was voluntary, they scrutinized the new law as if it were an arcane text. When they uncovered words they viewed as synony-

GLORIFICATION OF STUPIDITY

"One trend that bothers me is the glorification of stupidity, that the media are reassuring people that it's all right not to know anything. That to me is far more dangerous than a little pornography on the Internet...Teens should be surrounded by people who know deep things."

Carl Sagan, (member of M-15)
from the 8/4/95 issue of *THE MODESTO BEE*

mous with mandatory—including 195 uses of "shall", 63 of "will", 33 of "require", and 13 of "must"—they became more wary.

"It's like joining the army," David Wheeler, a Republican state senator, later complained, "You can voluntarily join, but once you're in, you are under orders." The "Live Free or Die" state became one of three in the nation this year to refuse the education money available under the law, underscoring some citizen's deepening distrust of the federal government.

Before long some parents were circulating rumors

that Goals 2000 was connected to a United Nations cabal and were discussing how school inoculation programs could result in injections of mind-controlling substances, says one top state education official. *[Sounds like some EDUCATION at last!]*

Congress approved Goals 2000, but by the time legislation had been crafted that would appeal to enough lawmakers to pass, the voluntary program *[Oh! Is this like that nice Inter-
national Revenue SER-
VICE?]* had grown substantially. The model standards also became a source of frustration because they turned out to be so detailed.... The geography standards alone comprise 272 pages. *[And they don't even TEACH geography any more, do they??!]*

[William C. Boshier, Jr., head of Virginia's schools has things to say about federal intrusion into the education process:] His frustration is heightened by the number of federal requirements that apply to his department. "I'd like to tell you as superintendent of 35,000 children that I spend a lot of time dealing with children and curriculum. But instead, I spent an inordinate amount of time on friable asbestos, urea formaldehyde, underground fuel tanks, and lead in water fountains," he says.

MELTING MISSILES INTO GOLF CLUBS

From the August 20 issue of *THE ORLANDO SENTINEL*, *[quoting:]*

Golf aficionados Cary Schuman and Jon Lisanti have given a new meaning to the phrase "drive for peace". They have launched a line of golf clubs made of melted-down nuclear missiles from the former Soviet Union. The driver, at \$325, is called the Peace Missile. There also is a Peace Putter, at \$109. The clubs began their lives as SS-23 midrange ballistic missiles. After those were banned under the 1987 Intermediate-range Nuclear Forces Treaty, Lisanti arranged for the outer portions of several to be imported to him.

The parts are melted down in two factories in the Reno, Nevada, and Los Angeles area, then mixed with stainless steel and refashioned into the clubs. There are certificates authenticating the origin. Pushing the symbolism further, Lisanti and Schuman hope to introduce a club made of both U.S. and Soviet missiles melted together. *[Keep in mind, readers, that the "Cold War" Soviet-U.S. animosities have always been a ploy to further NWO aims.]*

THE MIDEAST ACCORDING TO THE MAINSTREAM MEDIA

If you've been reading our Gulf War Syndrome interviews, (Part Three of which is found on the Front Page; see also Hatonn's writing from 1990, starting on page 2) you are well aware that Operation Desert Storm was NOT remotely as it was portrayed. And now, here we are again—on the verge of Desert Storm Part 2. You know that old saying, "Fool me once, shame on you; fool me twice, shame on me"! We've been had so

many times, it's downright humiliating! See if you can catch some of the more blatant lies in this article from the August 19 issue of *THE ORLANDO SENTINEL*, *[quoting:]*

Despite strident denials from Iraq of any aggressive intent, the United States is rushing a brigade of 1,400 troops to Kuwait for military exercises as a warning to Iraqi dictator Saddam Hussein *[The word "dictator" and other nasty adjectives used by the press to describe Hussein simply means he is not yet in Israel's back pocket, don't you think?]*, the Pentagon said Friday. Announcement of the deployment came a day after the Pentagon said it had ordered ships with enough tanks and other combat material to equip more than 22,000 soldiers and Marines to steam toward the Persian Gulf. *[I didn't think we had that many healthy troops left.]*

The official Iraqi press was contemptuous of the U.S. moves. "The American administration creates unfounded stories to consolidate its presence in the [Persian] Gulf and terrorize the Sabahs," the ruling fam-

ily of Kuwait, said the government-run Iraqi News Agency. *[Can you refute that?!* *Al-Thawra*, Iraq's government party newspaper, described the Clinton Administration's fears of Iraqi military action as "merely a frog's croaking" and "a balloon full of lies." *[How charmingly descriptive!]*

Pentagon officials were caught by surprise by Hussein's lightning occupation of Kuwait in 1990 *[That was an easy fib to catch!]*....With the defection to Jordan last week of two of Hussein's sons-in-law *[and there surely is more to THAT story than meets the press]*, concern has deepened among Pentagon officials that the Iraqi leader might lash out against Kuwait or some other target in hopes of rallying his forces and suppressing questions about his hold on power. *[If you'd like some help reading between the lies, here is another version of the story:]*

THE MIDEAST ACCORDING TO SPOTLIGHT

This excerpted article is from the September 4 issue of *THE SPOTLIGHT*, *[quoting:]*

The recent defection of Iraqi Lt. Gen. Hussein Kamel al-Majid, noted as both a close aide and a son-in-law of President Saddam, has already cost "well over \$100 million, and worse to come," says Mohsen Zamini, the respected Palestinian journalist who lives in Jordan.

When King Hussein of Jordan decided, under U.S. and Israeli pressure, to grant asylum to the renegade Iraqi general and his entourage, he expected "a worthy reward—and he got one," reports Zamini. The Iraqi defector also was "rewarded", according to the *Jerusalem Post*, for his cooperation.

"What the word 'cooperation' means is that Kamel and his brother, a presidential guard commander who also defected, are helping the CIA and the Mossad (Israel's secret service), to lure other Iraqi officers into turning against Saddam, who is being set up for the kill," explained a Jordanian diplomat at UN headquarters here.

To encourage the presumed Iraqi plotters with a display of elite U.S. special operations and commando forces in the region, the White House is moving some 22,000 troops from McDill Air Force Base, Camp

Pendleton, Ft. Bragg and Ft. Hood into Jordan, Kuwait and other Persian Gulf beachheads. The official cover is that this ominous military presence represents merely U.S. participation in a series of regional training exercises. In reality, the troop movements are meant to set the stage for a coup against Saddam directed by the CIA and its longtime ally, the Mossad. The top priority hugely expensive covert project involving the assassination of Saddam and the forcible ouster of his regime is code named "Operation Jackhammer". [Ouch! I don't like the sound of that!]

[What's behind the defection of Saddam's two sons-in-law? This article reveals details on sales of oil on the European black market (due to the U.S.-sponsored international blockade):] Posing as wheeler-dealer petroleum brokers, a team of Israeli agents reportedly

was planning to invade both Saudi Arabia [so as to squeeze up to \$50 million in funds for the operation from Saudi King Fahd] and Kuwait. "It's clear that Mossad disinformation specialists are staging these defectors' press conferences," said a Jordanian diplomat in the UN Delegates' Lounge. [Well, this article is more believable, wouldn't you say?]

MANDATORY HOLOCAUST STUDIES IN NEW JERSEY

It's been a while since we've run a holocaust article; it's still very BIG news on a daily basis—pretty good press for a 50-year-old lie! From the September 4 issue of *THE SPOTLIGHT*, [quoting:]

Students returning to school in New Jersey this fall

are in for a real treat. The New Jersey Holocaust Commission [the WHAT!?!?!] has put together a 500-page curriculum showing school districts how to correctly [politically correctly] incorporate Holocaust education in their lesson plans. People will be thrilled to learn that not only World War II's much-talked-about Holocaust will be discussed. Atrocities against Native Americans, Blacks during slavery and Cambodians will also get honorable mention.

Governor Christine Todd Whitman—who is touted as a 1996 GOP vice presidential candidate—recently signed into law the requirement that Ho-

locaust studies be pursued in all public schools in the Garden State.

PARENTS CHEAT SO KIDS CAN WIN JUNIOR LIVESTOCK SHOWS

Most of this week's News Desk articles focus on government that lies, cheats, steals—and worse! Remember, we get what we ask for in life—including government. This article is a sad example of moral bankruptcy in the private sector in an arena that has always been a symbol of wholesome Americana. This article appeared in the August 21 issue of *THE ORLANDO SENTINEL*, [quoting:]

It was an all-American moment—grinning 16-year-old Ryan Rash resting his head on his grand champion steer Badger after winning the blue ribbon at the National Western Stock Show. The lumbering, black steer fetched \$37,500 at auction, and Ryan and his parents couldn't be more proud. But within days, the ribbon had been stripped, the money forfeited, and Ryan banned for life from the Denver show. The reason? Cheating. Badger had been fed an illegal, steroid-like drug called clenbuterol that beefed him up, giving him the straight lines and muscular physique of a champion. Ryan's parents admitted responsibility.

They are not alone on the junior livestock show circuit. At shows across the country, the illegal growth promoter was detected last fall and spring in more than a dozen winning steers and lambs that had been paraded around arenas by America's fresh-faced young-

sters. As state fairs prepare to open their gates, U.S. Food and Drug Administration officials are re-arming themselves with kits to detect the drug, which has proven fatal in Europe where people ate the tainted meat. [It may well turn up one of these days as an FDA-approved cancer cure!]

The drug may be the most appalling deception in the show arena, but it is not the only method of cheating. Over the years, exhibitors have been caught using cosmetic surgery to get rid of extra neck flab, injecting air under the animal's skin with a bicycle pump to give it smoother lines, and using twine, glue and wig hair to fill out an animal's bony legs. [Before I get too indignant, I have to reflect on humans'—especially females'—deceptive methods of improving their appearance!]

HOLY GRAIL, BATMAN!

Here is the idolatry offering of the week; it comes from the August 18 issue of *THE BOSTON GLOBE*, [quoting:]

ROME—The plot surrounding the age-old quest for the Holy Grail thickened yesterday when members of a mysterious religious order claimed the relic, used to collect the blood of Christ, was in their hands. The Order of the Knights Templar, who claim descent from the order founded in 1120 in Jerusalem by French crusaders, presented what it said was the Holy Grail during a news conference at its headquarters in an apartment in a rundown suburb of Rome. [Interesting staging.]

"We have decided it is time that the world knew about the grail's true whereabouts," said Rocco Zingaro di San Ferdinando, grand master of the Templars in Italy, holding up a minute green, mottled-glass flask. Zingaro was the second person in less than a week to claim possession of the Holy Grail, which according to Christian tradition [which certainly doesn't equate with Truth] was used as the chalice by Jesus Christ at the Last Supper before his Crucifixion.

Last week, a British amateur historian, Graham Phillips, said an onyx goblet he found in the attic of a house in central England was the relic. At least three churches in Europe also claim to house the real grail, and numerous historical detectives throughout the ages have claimed to have discovered the relic.

"We have unveiled the true Holy Grail partly in response to last week's false claim that the grail had been found in Britain and partly because as mankind approaches the year 2000 it is in need of the grail for its salvation," Zingaro said. He said the true grail was given to the Templars 20 years ago by the late Italian academic Antonio Ambrosini, who belonged to the order. The relic has since been housed in the order's headquarters. "Ambrosino traveled the world visiting both Africa and South America. He recovered the grail from a Coptic monastery in Egypt. He gave it to me as a wedding gift, saying it would eventually bring peace to the world," Zingaro said. [End of quoting.]

Holy Blood, Holy Grail, by Michael Baigent, et al. and Guardians of the Grail by J.R. Church are a lot more fascinating than an old cup, as the Knights Templar are well aware. These books unravel the legend which proposes that Mary Magdalene bore sacred children—who in turn became the royalty of Europe—and the Super Elite, and that this BLOOD-LINE is supposedly the Holy Grail. Quite the story. But far from the truth.

HOW TO RECOGNIZE COMPUTER VIRUSES

"Clinton virus—Places all programs on the left side of the screen and blames the right side of the screen for their failure."

"Lawyer virus—Gets programs to conflict but then uses their resources."

From the 8/31/95 Gateway Gazette



Iraqi Lt. Gen. Hussein Kamel al-Majid, Saddam Hussein's son-in-law, is pictured in Jordan following his defection. He is shown with Nayef Mawla of the Jordanian Information Ministry.

managed to entrap Iraq's high-living armaments minister, Kamel, in a series of questionable transactions last winter. [They made him an offer he COULDN'T refuse.]

That Kamel is married to one of Saddam's daughter's—as is his brother, head of the presidential guard—meant that exposure of his self-dealing would bring on the sort of swift and terminal retribution the stern Iraqi ruler reserved for traitors.

According to UN observers, Israeli officials met clandestinely with Kamel in Italy and urged him to help "eliminate" Saddam with so-called "touch toxins"—a high-tech CIA poison spray that adheres invisibly to metallic or plastic surfaces, and kills on contact. But regional military sources say the CIA took over the handling of Kamel at this stage, and persuaded him to activate a military coup among the senior Iraqi commanders close to Saddam but, like Kamel, fearful of the consequences if their derelictions were exposed. [Black-mail is a dependable tool among the vermin of the underworld.]

[And what about the daughters? Are they mad at their dad and seeking his overthrow?:] According to one usually-reliable source, Saddam's daughter Raya and Raghad, who are married to the two defecting brothers, were kidnapped, taken from Iraq under a pretext and without knowing the extent of the plot to defect. They are now being forcibly held in Jordan and not permitted to communicate with the outside world.

Kamel appeared before reporters on the lawn of [Jordanian] King Hussein's palace to claim that Saddam

Facing Changes Within The Light Of Wisdom

8/28/95 #1 HATONN

ACKNOWLEDGEMENT

As we begin a new day in a new week, things change for in life there is only one certain thing—CHANGE. Acceptance of change is that which allows growth for in “accepting” there is only positive motion IF (IF) responsibility comes with that change. Anyone can BLAME another for whatever change of “negative perception” may come about—but if one reaches into his own inward thoughts and actions—perhaps responsibility is THE stance which shall turn the negative into the positive.

“Acceptance” is NOT “submission”. One is that which allows growth while the second admits a power struggle of some kind. In most instances, outside the deliberate plans of such as the New World Order—there is no power play but, rather, that which is necessitated by circumstances which usually reach beyond the control of self or others. Acceptance is but the acknowledgment of the facts of a situation followed by the making of decisions of that which you will do about the situation.

The decision you make about the circumstance, like making a trip, the route you take will depend entirely upon where you want to go and how much baggage and garbage you haul around with you. If you have been loaded with excess baggage from that which was past experience and refuse to let go of it—you are not going to reach destination for you will fall to the wayside in deliberate measure to PROVE YOUR UNWORTHINESS.

He who constantly cannot function because of reminders of incidents in past associations, be it business partners assumed incompatible, to parents who oppressed, is not going to make the journey for self within even the family unit if he/she is unwilling to accept responsibility for the plight in which he finds self embroiled—for any reason. Further, if a man/woman fails in this interchange after accepting a task and then does not fulfill same, he is cheating self as well as the “landlord”. And, after all is said and done in this life, sometimes it simply requires taking a different path in order to arrive at a different place. How else can you change things in your lives which shout out for change?

Recovery offers you courage to make choices about the events of your lives. Passive compliance with whatever is occurring does not longer dominate your pattern of behavior. The more rebellious and angry one becomes over necessary change the more one is placing self into immobility, and then the feeling of powerlessness escalates as you become more idle in either decision or taking the harness, putting it on—and growing. When this happens (taking the harness) you will find doors opening and anticipation filling your being as you reach out to do that for which you are more suited. You can take either pathway—the one into greater worthiness or the one into the doldrums of blaming another for that which you know is circumstance of your own responsibility in action.

An exhilaration about life accompanies the taking of action and responsibility. The spell that idleness casts over you is broken, and subsequent actions are

even easier to take. Clearly, making a choice and acting on it is healthful. You have been given the tools to do both.

I would suggest that in any given day there are dozens of decisions to be made—not the least is with each breath you have decided to take, or refuse and die. All other things, then, are up from there. So, decisions will be called for today and every day. Will you be patient with yourself, and thoughtful in honesty with self? Will you listen closely to the guidance that comes from those around you, especially those involved or who care greatly? Will you be broken by changes which are certain to come, or will you become stronger in the opportunities you have not yet considered?

The world is in constant change and now that you no longer have to concern about “just” the world and natural changes—you must consider the close-down of all freedoms by the New World Order Banksters.

Just today the merger is under way by two of the world’s largest banking operations, Chemical and Chase Manhattan. The handwriting is on the wall and the acts UNDER WAY. Things are going to get worse and worse and worse as to freedom and as economies are broken and jobs are vanished—there WILL BE CHANGE! However, this very change and that “loud sucking sound” moving to Mexico, for instance, leaves small ventures abundant avenues for function and, as prices decline, there becomes opportunity to, at the least, survive, if you pull together. The SYSTEM is in control and until you understand it as such—you cannot act in wisdom—only in foolishness. What have YOU done to make your way better or do you just blame others for the changes mandated by same—changes?

What happened to get to here? You slept and played while “Rome burned” and “Sodom and Gomorrah fell”. You danced and drank; drugged and had a party-time while you failed to notice that the world was under siege. You bought into the brass while the gold was taken by the Elite.

JOHN COLEMAN’S SOCIALISM: THE ROAD TO SLAVERY

Dr. Coleman has come forth with another EXCEPTIONAL book of information. He titles it *Socialism: The Road to Slavery* and I believe it surpasses his two prior volumes in insight and in the perceptions which penetrate the facade of government and World Orders.

When society makes choices which allow loss of freedom—there is always a REASON, but never the one offered. I would hope that you will acquire this book. You can obtain it directly from Dr. Coleman at WIR, 2533 N. Carson St., Carson City, NV 89706.

Part of your problem in misunderstanding comes from the deceitful lies presented in such as “Communism” as a tag for actual and incredible SOCIALISM. Communism was a nice term which by definition WOULD DELUDE WHILE SOCIALISM COULD GRASP A WORLD AND THEN BE CONTROLLED BY THE VERY BANKSTERS OF THE SOCIALIST POWER CORE. Therefore, in the end you don’t actually even have “Socialism”—but rather an enslaved world of puppets dancing on the strings of the puppet-masters. It is the journey to slavery which is necessary in the knowing and how, through the false idea of Communism and then Socialism, enslavement of the masses is accomplished.

I would share the first paragraph of the “Introduction” of this book—and it gets better from there:

“We will build the New World Order piece by piece right under their noses” (the American people). “The house of the New World Order will have to be built from the bottom up rather than from the top down. An end run around sovereignty, eroding it piece by piece, will accomplish much more than the old fashioned frontal attack.” *Richard Gardner, leading American Socialist, Foreign Affairs, the journal of the Council on Foreign Relations (CFR), April 1974.*

Any who would deny are destined to repeat and repeat and repeat the enslavement. This whole captivation was built tiny stone by tiny stone until now the boulders are put into place and you cannot dislodge them through any kind of force, for the ones in power—HAVE THE MAJOR FORCE AVAILABLE. You CAN survive to live another day but you have to learn to live within the system—BUT NOT BECOME THE SYSTEM.

A massive amount of sorting and housecleaning has to be done to achieve even a level of morality once enjoyed by citizens of your planet. The FIRST place to CLEAN IS YOUR OWN HOUSE! Casting more stones will not help but, rather, build more reason for nastier battles. Fighting the giant will not help for he is not vulnerable to such as slings and arrows—HE HAS PHASERS. The responsibility and self-“order” must begin with YOU for it shall certainly END with YOU. No one is going to give you a free ride or lunch and any you think you have had up to now are soon GOING TO BE PAID FOR! And further, you who blame others for your own plight and find it amusing when called on your own foolishness are going to be sorely tried for no OTHER can do that FOR you which is obviously expected and demanded by narrow thoughts of self-disrespect. Any man/woman who lashes out in wrongful behavior and blames another is simply shouting his own unworthiness and insecurity, to the world. Freedom must be based on EQUALITY and generous LOVE, one for another—no matter WHO that other might be. When you cast down another—you cast down self.

THE WIZARD OF ID—By Brant Parker and Johnny Hart



Are You Still Living Or Already Quite Dead?

8/29/95 #1 HATONN

PRUDENT STEWARDSHIP

No man can be providently wise of his time who is not prudent in the choice of his company, for each man at one time or another is judged by the company he keeps. Further, you can measure the importance of a man by that same company. It is remarkable how at first meeting of anyone you have only that which is appearance by which to measure or judge a person, for in first presentation you have only what is present. However, when you leave and have gotten to somehow know a bit about that person, place or thing, attitudes change for then you will turn to discern and judge by his heart and what he projects. How do you "judge"? Is it by color, race, creed? Do you take the time and energy to get to know what IS or do you, as a child, accept and allow until you are trained by another's judgments and/or risk getting to KNOW for self? And further, does that which you teach, speak and/or bring forth from the tongue in mouth evoke love or hurt? Do you THINK before you pronounce to others your own presentation of misunderstanding—or IS THAT WHICH YOU SAID, SHARPLY, what you actually hold within? You must reach out, readers, but you must do so in respect, reverence and knowledge of the person and circumstances within which you have action, thought and motion, for that "other" offended will usually struggle to his dying day to revenge his own OR YOUR foolishness. Most often he will prove YOU TO BE CORRECT—but that, of course, depends on YOUR ATTITUDE, BIAS AND BIGOTRY.

You cannot, however, walk the fence wire or the middle line forever, allowing others to take the risks FOR YOU. YOU must live your own life(S). Simulating that "other" does NOT make you "that other". Life must be either a daring adventure or it becomes nothing. It appears there are FEW who daringly step forward in TRUTH to assume risks toward freedom and justice. There are many willing to take up war and shout willingness to die for a cause of justice (but few who really mean it and even fewer who will LIVE FOR RIGHT-NESS). Are YOU *living* or are you already "dead"?

He who relies on government subsidy and food, without preparation against the lean days, will surely be hungry or even perish. Games of poke, prod and snag will have to stop if you want to succeed in our own task of simple preparation. Egos are going to have to be relinquished for the very simple ability to LIVE as we move along here. If all you do is cast blame on others for YOUR own failures or deliberate lack of service while picking and doing "big talk", you are going to drown in your own nests for both the water WILL rise and you WILL have needs. It no longer matters WHERE you ARE—you WILL HAVE NEEDS as the lid comes down on your heads. It is long past "serious" time and you who choose to choose up on silly issues and take sides and toss blames, will be in very deep yogurt. You who continue to play in "getcha" games while also talking BIG talk and considering big placement in a new little World Order are making errors of judgment and discernment. If you cannot put

aside your "airs" and get on with a bit of LABOR, you are not going to HAVE ANYTHING! You who continue to talk big, while living off others, will not do well when the cow-chips hit the fan. I am around to bring joy, yes; but I am not here to feather your nests or spoon feed your egos and fantasies. You are in TROUBLE—BIG TIME—and it is happening as we write; that which you don't see is going to KILL YOU. At the very least, you will be DISABLED!

I have placed STEWARDS of that which we must have, in place. They do not like their JOB any better than YOU like them having it. We are unbending because I can see and watch the ones who play at games,

quibble of status and argue and stubbornly refuse to function properly to "get" something or another. It is unacceptable. It is perfectly well your prerogatives to do so and YOUR OPINION is valid as any—it simply will not grow grain, build shelters or provide for the healing and helpful products of NEED. If you let the thistles and weeds overtake your garden—so be it, for certainly I have no need for either the garden or the weeds—BUT YOU DO!

I find myself wondering what YOU will do about the irrigation of the garden? The big pump will burn out when the irrigation load is removed—and from whence will water flow for the garden? If the chickens are not fed or these removed, who will have eggs when the markets close? The farm has, for the working part of the land and dwellings, to be vacated! Does anyone understand?? Without funds there is no farm! Worse, the improvements are also LOST! Worse, in December the price goes up greatly for just the lease on the place. This is not funny or something you can toss aside—this is SERIOUS and, as with all living things—emergency. Meetings to explain "what I meant was...." are of no value—they simply take up TIME while plants and animals are dying. Is ego worth it? NOT TO ME OR MINE! GOD PROVIDES WHEN YOU GET READY AND DO YOUR JOB! NO MORE AND NO LESS!

Let us leave this writing separate and as we next sit we will continue on with *Biological Transmutations*.

Nevada Corporate Headquarters, Inc.

1995

NEVADA CORPORATE

FALL

FUNDAMENTALS

WORKSHOP

Cort W. Christie and Scott Letourneau

NCH, Inc.'s "Corporate Experts"

Friday, October 13th thru

Sunday, October 15th

in exciting Las Vegas, Nevada

at the Holiday Inn Emerald Springs.

Special Guest, Ex-IRS Agent Tells All!

Call Today [before September 15th] to

Register and save \$50

1-800-873-3488

Gold & Doom Of World Financial Systems

8/29/95 #1 HATONN

GOLD AND DOOM OF FINANCIAL SYSTEM

Before we turn to magnesium, calcium and phosphorus, let us speak of GOLD—again. Ah, but we speak not of that which heals and fulfills the body—but rather, that yellow stuff which fills the coffers.

I am only going to refer and utilize excerpts of an article in *The New Federalist* for it seems to represent the best written outlay of that which is taking place behind the scenes in the gold chase. You will learn that the banksters may well be at the head of action and may present from such places as Switzerland, but the major control comes directly from England.

I am trying to get further from these topics so that others can offer the advantages of information while we speak more directly to health and healing, but I note that is not always available—mostly because of space and time limitations, other focus, and lack of hearing about what is taking place, for as it is with all of us, "Life is that which must be attended while you plan for something else."

August 21, 1995, *The New Federalist* [quoting:]
....During the recent several months, the smart money of the world's super-rich families began to move out of the "derivatives"-rotted financial markets, into hoards of gold bullion, prime-quality raw materials, and increasingly scarce world food supplies. This was prompted by the recognition of the fact that a general, unstoppable collapse of the world's monetary and financial systems was in progress. The failure of the governments to adopt any effective plan for action for dealing with that collapse, at the recent Halifax monetary conference, prompted accelerated movement into hoarding. The lunatic decision of the U.S. Federal Reserve System's Alan Greenspan, among others, to adopt the same reflationary approach as the doomed Reichsmark-system adopted in 1922-23, accelerated the stampede.

During the past two weeks, the stampede into two areas, gold bullion and metals such as tin and aluminum, broke the equivalent of the "sound barrier" in the Tokyo and London markets. Hoarding of increasingly scarce world food supplies proceeds more quietly, but massively, through such massive speculators as Archer Daniels Midland's Bush ally, and Clinton adversary, Dwayne Andreas.

The flight into hoarding shows the true opinion among the powerful families gathered around the Anglo-Dutch financier oligarchy. They have taken to the lifeboats, at the same time that the *Wall Street Journal* lies to the rest of the passengers, the suckers, by assuring them that the financial Titanic is not sinking.

GETTING INTO GOLD

According to a recent World Gold Council report, "Gold Demand Trends", Japanese total gold demand reached 87.3 tons in the second quarter of 1995, 51% more than the year before. Compared to the first half of 1994, demand for gold increased by 107% in Japan in the first half of 1995.

A spokesman for the World Gold Council said that the sharp jump in Japanese demand for gold was "di-

rectly related to fears about the solvency of the Japanese financial system, the record low interest-rate levels, and a desire for hard security protection, traditionally associated with gold, in crisis times. A new investment vehicle, so-called Gold Accumulation Plans (GAPs), are being bought by private investors, creating the explosive demand for physical gold."

On Aug. 15, the head of a gold trading firm based in California told *ERINS*, "I have been told by two sources, which I consider strongly reliable, that over the last three to four weeks, the big Swiss banks are buying gold and other precious metals." He added that other purchasers are wealthy families who are buying gold of their own account.

The same rush into gold was seen in London. The *Financial Times* of London noted on Aug. 5 that gold was heading toward below \$380 an ounce a few days earlier, when the market abruptly reversed, after "finding support and robust physical interest".

But the oligarchs who run the City of London operate far differently than do the Japanese, or even the Swiss. As one European financial insider said, "Quietly, over the period since the October 1987 stock crash, City of London interests have reorganized their control over strategic gold and mining interests. . . . Today, gold is a British-controlled game."

As is typical for the British, they have concentrated not just on physical possession of bullion, but on possession of the mines from which new bullion will flow. In interviews with various mining companies and gold market analysts in London and Zurich it was repeatedly told that this reorganization constitutes a major global shift in the "geopolitics" of gold production, away from South Africa, to new low-cost mines in Nevada, Australia, and Canada. One result is that U.S. gold output has doubled in the past eight years, from 155 tons in 1987, to 331 tons in 1994.

[H: Yes, and in nearby mines it is about as dangerous as can be for, as in South Africa where a holding pond collapsed and poisoned the rivers, Cyanide is used for leaching the gold in processing. THIS IS POISON! In addition, the mines, either right up front or behind the scenes, are owned and operated on a major scale by petroleum corporations who run right back along the line to British Petroleum (England). I can't suggest often enough to consider both helping the Institute and offering gold collateral at the same time. {Inquiries about the Phoenix Institute should be made during normal West Coast business hours by calling 805-822-0601.} We can't promise anything but it surely appears that judgments have been correct and gold IS THE valuable hoarding element. This means that pricing can also be CONTROLLED—but it is not controlled NOW unless the Elite plan for it to be "out of sight" one of these closely upcoming days! In fact it gets harder and harder to find ability for our arrangements as the bank is delighted to lend against gold but supplies are harder and harder to locate. We now have a dual problem for we use a lot of gold in colloidalizing. Ah, but when that colloidal is introduced into a body with DRIAS, the gold becomes MONATOMIC gold and is the "programmer" of cellular life. You must have it present to properly PROGRAM each living crystalline CELL.]

These British interests have taken control of companies and mines that can recover gold for \$180-220 an ounce. [H: Of course, the price is set at the mine to allow for the differential at the market—BOTH RUN BY THE SAME ENTITY.] This is significantly below present South African production costs of some \$273 an ounce. More significant, the North American and Australian mines can produce gold for less than half the current bullion price of around \$380 an ounce.

THE MINING COMPANIES

There are four major companies involved:

(1) Barrick Gold Corp., based in Toronto, the third largest gold producer in the world, and the largest outside South Africa. The board of Barrick overlaps other key British companies and financial interests: Barrick Chairman Peter Munk is an intimate of Windsor financial front man George Soros; Canada's former Prime Minister, Brian Mulroney, who owes his career to Hollinger Corp. Chairman Conrad Black, is also a Barrick director. [H: Please refer to several prior lengthy articles on these people. You can probably locate them most easily in the journals rather than in back-copy papers. These are EXTREMELY important players in your game of life.] (Hollinger has been the tip of the British spear attempting to impale U.S. President Bill Clinton.) Barrick's international advisory board includes former U.S. President George Bush. In 1995, Barrick expects to produce 3 million ounces of gold, and has 44 million ounces of gold in reserves.

(2) Newmont Mining, which owns a major part of Nevada's profitable Carlin Trend. Major Newmont shareholders include Lord (Jacob) Rothschild, Sir James Goldsmith, and George Soros.

(3) RTZ Corp. PLC, the world's largest mining company, and a core asset of the London-based Club of the Isles. RTZ's major stockholders reportedly include the Queen of England. RTZ's deputy chairman, Sir Martin Wakefield Jacob, retired as a director of Barclays Bank in December 1993; was a director of the Bank of England until late last year; and is a director of *The Telegraph* PLC, Hollinger's flagship newspaper in Britain.

(4) Hanson PLC, which owns the largest share of Renison Mining of Australia, is intimately tied to Baroness Margaret Thatcher. It was Thatcher who arranged to have Lord Hanson made a life peer. Simon Keswick of Jardine Matheson, the old-line China opium-running outfit, is also on Hanson's board. Hanson executive director Anthony G.L. Alexander is also a director of Incheape PLC, which is the successor of the China opium-running firm Peninsular & Orient Steamship Co. Other Hanson directors include Kenneth Baker, chairman of Britain's Conservative Party, 1989-90, and Home Secretary, 1989-90, and Charles H. Price II, U.S. Ambassador to Britain from 1983 to 1989, and a director of the New York Times Co., Inc.

MORE COMMODITY CONTROL

The British are rapidly moving to control other hard commodities, also. The *London Financial Times* reported on Aug. 12 a "severe tightness of supply in the London Metal Exchange's tin market" which traders are blaming on Barclays Metals, a part of the large British clearing bank. Tin prices last week rose to a three-year high of over \$7,000 a ton, 40% more than this year's low.

Two days later, the *Financial Times* attempted to reassure the suckers that "the rise in international raw materials prices... appears to be ending", but warned that "consumers might experience some nasty short-term shocks before [prices] turn down again. Stocks of metals traded on the London Metal Exchange—aluminum, copper, lead, nickel, tin and zinc—have been falling steadily and supplies are getting tight."

As for food, the *Financial Times* warned that "reduced world stocks for a number of commodities will

make prices susceptible to unforeseen supply disruptions.”

Remember the big food news stories of a few years ago, with *Time* and *Newsweek* showing mountains of “surplus” grains on their front covers? That surplus is long gone: This past Spring, the U.S. Government announced that, for the first time since World War II, it has **NO EMERGENCY FOOD RESERVES WHATSOEVER**. In Europe, grain stocks have fallen to a historic low of 6.26 million tons. (A year ago, European reserves totaled 17.16 million tons; two years ago, they were 33.43 million tons.)

[H: Perhaps you can now see the urgency and need for growing a bit of Spelta? Spelt is not considered worthy of second notice even though it is the best and most perfect “grain” around. Further, “they” will leave you alone to your small industrial operation—IF you don’t make big waves and grab for the gusto away from “them”. We are speaking “living” (staying alive), readers. I have never yet misled you regardless of the tauntings you have heard! We play within the system in order to “make it” and that simply IS THE WAY IT IS. This is why, however, a loss of a full year’s crop is painful and hard, especially without funds for recovering that which is mixed with the weed seeds. The farm is having to be closed to farming—we will hold to the lease in the milling area as we do have some market for the grain and flour. This is pure pittance but allows for continuation of such as the paper and, we pray, can cover the lease of several thousand \$\$\$ a month. It appears we may have to relocate even that tiny operation if help doesn’t arrive quickly. We shall simply have to play out the “hand” and see if we can get some of the Mid-west grain to work this through. Readers, you are IN the shutdown while the big-boys take it all.

Do you perhaps begin to see how and why you need riots PRIOR to the total shutoff of welfare and famine strikes the cities along with the already rampant diseases? The Elite have always known what they were doing, and are doing it—TO YOU.

Are you, further, able to now see why growing fields must be devastated by floods, droughts, etc.? The capability of managing the weather and plant diseases is such that the commodities can be kept in incredible scarcity—making that which IS available outrageously expensive—in a world in economic collapse.]

In South America and Africa, grain and basic food output per capita have fallen for 10 years. In Russia, the latest estimates put the grain harvest at 75-78 million tons, the lowest in 25 years.

FOOD: SPECULATION AND SHORTAGE

The total world grains harvest forecast for this year is 1.724 billion tons—well below the average harvests of recent years, and below even minimal average world consumption levels of 1.8 billion tons. Actually to meet the required daily caloric intake of over 2,000 calories for every person on the planet, world grain output should be over 3 billion tons.

For decades, the world’s grain business has been dominated by a small number of companies, led by Cargill and *ARCHER DANIELS MIDLAND*. A look at ADM shows how these grain cartel companies are completely integrated into the politico-financial apparatus of the Club of the Isles. ADM chairman Dwayne Andreas—a top official of Cargill for seven years, before being sent to run ADM—is on Hollinger’s International Advisory Board.

ADM is currently under investigation by the U.S. Department of Justice for price fixing. The investigation also includes Tate & Lyle PLC, the company which controls the world’s sugar, and which has dominated Britain’s Caribbean affairs since the zenith of the early-1800s *SLAVE TRADE*.

The investigation of Tate & Lyle centers on A.E. Staley Manufacturing Co. of Decatur, Ill.—where ADM is headquartered. In fact, ADM owns a 7.9% stake of Tate & Lyle; the relationship between the two companies is so close that a three-mile pipeline links an ADM facility to a Tate & Lyle facility in the Decatur area.

In September 1994, Hollinger board member Dwayne Andreas arranged for ADM to purchase 10% of the non-voting stock in the Hollinger U.S. subsidiary, American Publishing Company. This investment helped consolidate Hollinger’s takeover of the *Chicago Sun Times*. APC owns over 100 daily and weekly newspapers in the United States, the vast majority of which are in the farm belt, the heart of the ADM and other grain cartel company operations.

The ADM-Hollinger partnership was even more tightly sealed last December when another ADM director, former Bush ambassador to MOSCOW Robert Strauss, was named to the Hollinger board of directors. Strauss is also a partner of ADM’s major law firm.

The Hollinger International Advisory Board, on which Andreas sits, is headed by *Lady Margaret Thatcher, Henry Kissinger, and Lord Peter Carrington; and includes Evelyn de Rothschild, Giovanni of FIAT, Paul Volcker, and Sir Jimmy Goldsmith.* [end of quoting]

I hope all of you will read the above most carefully for it is important to your very survival.

More On Gold And Business Responsibilites

9/2/95 #1 HATONN

OLD HEIST

Since writing the story of the groupie hoarding gold and manipulating markets and showing that Sir James Goldsmith is a member of the leading “runners” of that house of lords, I am deluged with inquiries about same and acquisition of that pretty yellow stuff.

I would rather you ask me about simple kindness but that is not the case so I suppose we have to address other things. Most of you feel that if you had enough gold you could buy the other things—no, you can’t.

George Sand: *“Guard within yourself that treasure, kindness. Know how to give without hesitation, how to lose without regret, how to acquire without meanness. Know how to replace in your heart, by the happiness of those you love, the happiness that may be wanting to yourself.”*

But beware, for as with the ones who have chosen to live and work nearby in this location—great mis-, dis-information flows like water RIGHT TO THE VERY CENTER OF YOUR ADVERSARIES WAITING TO DESTROY YOU. THROUGH YOUR MOUTHS DO YOU DESTROY THAT WHICH YOU CLAIM TO DESIRE FOR HOLDING DEAR. I SHALL TAKE THAT UP WITH A FEW LOCAL “AT ODDS” PARTIES AS

WE HAVE TIME TO DO SO. Mr. Green continues to flood “everybody” with great lengthy letters and packets and perhaps you should read those documents and you will see that he gleans his information on some points DIRECTLY from your own mouths. Lessons are hard, friends, and when you set about assuming that it is alright to lose, wait and despoil either in ignorance or intent—it requires attention.

Dharma is then expected to fight the battle, make the amends when she didn’t make the problem. She confronted the problem head on and, thus, nobody liked it and surely, now, she speaks truth but it “hurts” so you simply acclaim that she has no right, and certainly no right to set an unGodly (in whose perception?) unjustness to public justness. We do not deal in “behind-the-back excuses or meanness”. It happens that a couple of things arrive at the necessity of tending at the SAME TIME. Do not confuse the two. I said the FARM had to be shut down over TWO MONTHS AGO AS IT WAS TOTALLY FAILING. We can keep the grain milling going and are training others to do that; the resident parties didn’t want that portion of the farm labor. I suggest you not mix apples and peanuts. No, I have made some people stewards over our most precious things and to NOT ATTEND THEM IS UNACCEPTABLE. For you who just want a Spiritual support system when you continue to work your mischief, prat-

ting, tattling and diverse ways of sabotage—it is not going to longer happen. I said we must clean our own houses lest we build bigger houses in the ways of bad-business through ones who THINK they know “better” and simply “allow” total ineptness in our fields of that which means your very survival. If you do not believe this to be so—you must go your way for you have no real interest in the focus upon which “I” must attend.

We are also aware that others who intend on great wealth have promised the resident party a management position as all of the land in the valley is acquired and he will be placed in charge of all agriculture. So be it. Why are “changes” interpreted as somebody’s fault for we cannot promise nor expect anything other than hard work, patience and keep on going?

We are now going to experience power shut-offs (deliberately and in thought), surprisingly, along with resignation from various committees. Fine, but why HIDE IT? What is there to hide?? We only asked privacy and yet we now get back from across the nation the most private information a corporation Board can hold—“others” (not anyone here) business—even phone numbers with suggestions for you-the-people to call them. This is NOT acceptable corporate management nor ethical business. Some people “OUT THERE” have told us exactly what they expect as far as “good business” in this matter and so shall it be.

BUSINESS

Business must be run in a Goodly manner—but it must BE RUN in a good-business manner. We are here to hopefully establish some GOOD BUSINESS. If we can share the Spiritual truth then, and only then, can we achieve a “family” atmosphere. Ones tend to mix my mission with my greater “purpose”. I cannot play into that hand, readers. My job is not to pat people on their po-pos and accept continuing damage as a “sweetness and light” way of progression. You need grain and that requires knowledge in action to produce it—no more and no less. Good intentions do NOT grow that grain!

GOLD IN THEM-THAR COFFERS

I do not intend to write more on the above subject and waste precious time and space on further personal discourse. We have a PAPER, not a "Personal" problem column. If you want a "Dear Abby" column in your paper—then we will consider having one but it is likely it will not be what you expect for I will simply tell you to GROW UP.

What about gold and governments? Well, the U.S. has, in most of your lifetimes, CONFISCATED the citizenry's gold without recourse. It is planned to happen again as the economy, debts, uprisings, etc., shut in on you. I can REPEAT some historical fact to you and use that which is presented for your information in many places—but we will choose an article from SPOTLIGHT (Sept. 4, 1995) because it holds a LOT of information that you can go research for self and you who are too young to remember—GO FIND IT FOR YOURSELF—IT WOULD MAKE AN EXCELLENT SCHOOL THESIS PROJECT.

Then I suggest, if you want to hold gold AND use money, you consider a program which allows some bit of security. Otherwise—the confiscation WILL come to pass. Anything they did before and got away with doing—WILL HAPPEN AGAIN WHEN THE GOING GETS ROUGH.

SPOTLIGHT, Sept. 4, 1995 [quoting:].

[H: Article by Ed Lee and in exchange for using this writing we offer his information as offered to us: "Ed Lee is an expert on gold, money and rare coins and has been in the business since 1958...." *LeeViews Newsletter*, 1-800-835-6000. Do I agree with the money management? No, but I certainly do agree with the historical portion of this writing.]

Over the years, Uncle Sam has let tons of gold slip through his fingers enriching other countries and impoverishing the United States. First of two parts. [H: I doubt we will run the second "part" of this so please contact Spotlight or Ed Lee if you are interested in the second article. This was written FOR Spotlight so we certainly take no credit but do offer credit for a fine and thoughtful presentation.]

In order to understand how the American people lost 37,833,333 pounds—more than 14,000 tons—of gold, we have to start at the beginning of the problem which was in 1933 and 1934 during Franklin Roosevelt's first term. [H: THIS IS ALSO WHEN YOU CAME UNDER MARTIAL LAW AND HAVE NEVER SINCE BEEN OTHERWISE!] This is an extremely important era to understand, as FDR is Bill Clinton's idol and many Republican leaders also revere him as well.

Let's start with an FDR speech followed by a quote from his actual confiscation announcement:

"The rulers of money have torn down the dollar... Practices of the unscrupulous money changers stand indicted in the court of public opinion, rejected by the hearts and minds of men.

"Stripped of the lure of profit by which to induce our people to follow their false leadership, they have no vision, and when there is no vision the people perish..."

GOLD CONFISCATION

"By the virtue of the authority vested in me by section 5 (b), of the act of October 6, 1917, (Trading with the Enemies Act of WW I) as amended by Section 2 of the act of March 9, 1933... I Franklin D. Roosevelt, President of the United States of America, do declare that a period of national emergency STILL CONTINUES TO EXIST and pursuant to said section do hereby prohibit the hoarding of gold coins, gold bullion, and gold certificates within the continental United States by individuals, partnerships, associations, and corporations ...

"All persons are required to deliver on or before

May 1, 1933 TO A FEDERAL RESERVE BANK OR BRANCH OR AGENCY THEREOF OR TO ANY MEMBER BANK OF THE FEDERAL RESERVE SYSTEM ALL GOLD COIN, GOLD BULLION, AND GOLD CERTIFICATES NOW OWNED BY THEM OR COMING INTO THEIR OWNERSHIP ON OR BEFORE APRIL 28, 1933 . . . [H: Emphasis mine.]

* He CLOSED OUR BANKS to prevent a run on them by depositors and to allow the government time to make some "plans". [H: This is the same law that requires any corporation under siege or attack for the purposes of forced bankruptcy by outside parties, if that corporation deals with notes, loans or investments of any kind—to hold all assets in security in order to insure the SAFETY AND SECURITY OF ALL INVOLVED PARTIES. Even if there is no governmental regulation involved—it IS CORPORATE LAW. It is obvious that almost no-one seems to realize this safety lock.]

* He stopped the minting of U.S. LEGAL TENDER GOLD COINS as of 1933, thus ending the production of high quality world class gold coins, which started in 1795. No more legal tender U.S. gold coins were produced until 1984, a period of 51 years.

* He initiated what was, and may still be, the largest redistribution of wealth in U.S. history. When he was elected the official price of gold was \$20 an ounce. By 1934 he ordered the official price of gold be revalued to \$35 an ounce, an increase of 75 percent. Or, to look at it in terms of the dollar vs. gold, FDR devalued the dollar by 40 percent virtually overnight.

To ensure that this redistribution of wealth would occur as he planned, he also canceled all of the gold clauses which were commonly written into contracts during that era. This completely eliminated the remaining protection that gold offered to American businesses and individuals.

* He initiated the largest confiscation of gold in U.S. history There was no existing law "on the books" which allowed the president to confiscate gold in 1933 and he lacked the "dictatorial" powers that he would accumulate due to World War II. He and his advisors decided to take the World War I-era Trading with the Enemies Act and twist it into a law which would allow FDR to submit a bill to Congress granting him near complete control over the private ownership of gold.

The bill was submitted to Congress and passed in 40 minutes without relevant discussion and with virtually no one having read it except those responsible for this chicanery.

As of April 5, 1933 all U.S. legal tender gold coins and gold backed notes had to be turned in immediately. Penalties included a then-enormous fine of \$10,000 and/or seizure of the asset. This also applied to U.S. corporations, and their gold holdings, both here and abroad.

All other forms of gold, such as gold bullion, also had to be turned in.

The major exceptions included the "holders of rare or unusual gold coins", jewelry manufacturers, dentists and legitimate research applications.

Important note: During the Reagan presidency he allowed the IRS to make one crucial change in this law. To be truly rare and safe from confiscation a gold coin has to be pre-1934 and carry a premium of at least 15% over the coin's gold value. Another note: Pre-1965 (junk silver) silver coins are a traded commodity and must be reported upon sale. No reports are required to buy or sell any amount of pre-1934 U.S. gold coins. [H: Now readers, use your heads—this man is IN THE GOLD BUSINESS (OR COIN BUSINESS) SO DON'T FALL FOR HOGWASH, EITHER—USE YOUR NOGGINS AND THOSE CELLS BETWEEN YOUR EARS.]

* FDR ordered the closing of all U.S. gold mines in 1942 (Executive Order L-208) with the theory being that it was more important for us to mine copper than gold and that this would free up more miners. Naturally, we had sufficient miners to mine whatever we

needed and gold miners were in no position to simply pack up and move to another state to mine something very different. This was one of the worst blunders in the history of America and for the following reason:

Our nation's 9,000 gold mines needed constant care and maintenance. For example, the mines start to flood unless they are merely large holes in the ground. Once water floods a mine the timbers start to rot and any equipment not removed rapidly becomes useless.

In short, this is an irreversible situation as it soon becomes prohibitively expensive to re-open these mines. FDR's order deprived the American people of all that gold forever, meaning 4 million ounces every year (worth \$1.5 Billion a year in 1995 terms). (We still were able to obtain about 900,000 ounces of gold a year as a by-product of other mining.)

The equipment needed to work gold mines is expensive and much of it was sold due to the facts described above. History shows that not only did FDR agree to give all of eastern Europe to the Soviets, but most of our gold mining equipment was sold or given to them and used to mine gold and uranium for their A-bombs. It is a wonder this nation has survived such colossal blunders although we will suffer the consequences of these errors forever as the rest of this article will show.

To reinforce the conspiracy theory that I am writing about I present these additional facts:

After the end of World War II, U.S. gold mine owners/operators asked our government to loan them money to reopen their mines. They were all turned away. Although it was official U.S. policy to make war reparation claims all over the world after World War II, our government refused to pay any damages to any of the owners of the 9,000 mines that FDR ordered closed.

At the same time our own miners were being denied any funds whatsoever, various agencies of the U.S. Government were providing funds and equipment to foreigners who were operating mines or who were exploring for gold. [end of quoting]

There is no plan in the works for this to get easier on you the citizens. At the same time as these political bastards take the gold they will also close down such as products using same. This will eventually involve silver also—until silver no longer kills infesting organisms (which is on the drawing board as we speak.)

What do I suggest? The same thing I have always suggested since I began this work in this arena—lend your funds and use that gold as collateral to prevent confiscation [This would be through the Phoenix Institute. For inquires during normal West Coast business hours, call 805-822-0601.]. Then, as an appropriate NOW move—get gold into security for product. You CAN exchange value for product. AT this time NO ONE has the products we have—no matter what you might be told otherwise—nobody has the effective products that we have. We don't even wish to PUSH them for even if we would be allowed to do so, we have no intention of supplying the world with anything just for the heck of it. I have no intentions of aiding and abetting our avowed adversaries—period.

I would like now to continue our work on Transmutations.

Salu and thank you for your attention, I appreciate the opportunity to respond to the MANY of you in this manner for there is no time for individual correspondence.

HOW TO RECOGNIZE COMPUTER VIRUSES

"IRS virus—Keeps demanding more and more of your system resources until there's no incentive to turn the damn thing on."

From the 8/31/95 Gateway Gazette

Destinations Along The Road To True Success

8/31/95 #1 HATONN

LIFE HAPPENS

Unless you get your journey clear and destination focused—you are just a pivot upon which others can have some kind of a "home base". If you are not affixed to anything of worthiness, then you won't even be a pivot point but a haphazard energy flapping in the winds of whim and another's direction. You must, indeed, be willing to try many, many things (not ALL—for some things need never be experienced to have a full and worthy life—those are dark and evil expressions). If, for instance, you find yourself uninterested, unable to find what you would classify as "success"—be daring enough to go forth and do something else. However, do it to the best of your ability and, if need be, **STUDY SO THAT YOU CAN EXCEL**. It is not unworthy to be unsuited for a given task which often came or comes by accident or coincidence—or even with intent, but is not "your" strong ability or capability. The unworthiness presents itself when there is refusal to accept the facts and failure to move on to that which IS better suited to your needs.

Unfortunately, most people simply do less and less of the work they have, complain, shortfall, blame others, and finally, just bitch about it while the endeavor falls to shambles. It is rare indeed if a man can find his mission and his talent before going through many "falls". It is HOW you pick up yourself and move on that COUNTS! We each learn from our stumbles for we rarely note the accomplishment that comes slowly and is a part of life in normal environment. For instance, nobody notes much the steps following a baby's first halting few steps and then only the proud parents are around to witness—no one else, save possibly the grandparents consider it wondrous at all. But, if you lose that ability later and brain/nerve damage is presented and the "adult" has to learn AGAIN to walk—it is certainly noted most attentively. You cannot, however, find another who will attend your need to walk—IF you can do it yourself. The same with jobs. You must find your talent and desires in honesty so that you can grow and branch from the taproot of the tree in order to blossom. Let us find our niche and grow. If there are children growing in your environment—the example must be set lest the children outgrow and become just the opposite in disposition of that which you CLAIM to desire. They will always become a reflection of YOU if not carefully guided for they know not another way to live.

Most of you want to become big and important spokes in great wheels—before you learn that you are unsuited for such and act as the cog in the wheel that ruins the hub, tire and tube. How think ye to be business managers and supervisors when you KNOW NOTHING of that which you do—save talk a big deal? Talk is a waste and if more than one does this kind of "big deal talking"—it is purely devastating—especially for the ones paying for your talk and everything you have. Respect is LOST **EVERY** TIME when this happens. You can get away with it ONCE, no more.

TO BE A FRIEND

To be a friend a man must be sensitively responsive to the dreams and aims of others and should show sincere appreciation for the contributions others make to the environment of his life!

However, when you are awash in the sea of another's dreams you cannot birth and grow your own and that is not responsible behavior. Then, above all, when you think the world, God or man owes you something simply because you exist and "try" this or that—does not make it so. Beyond even that fact is the other fundamental fact of living—when you go in search of God and determine that GOD is NOT a person of another, even if that person is working for God, you will find **GOD ONLY IN SELF AND THAT REQUIRES TRUTH WITH SELF**. It is NOT, by the way, a part-time life-style.

I liken it to a second marriage where a man cannot break away from his first wife's shortcomings to allow the new wife her rightful expression. This is most often shown in that which PARENTS leave as legacy to children—wherein the parents' behaviors in negative perception—are rested on the offspring who then rebel at every sign of authority as confronted by life and living. If you can't grow beyond that limitation and rebel against all authority to "show your father", you will fail, and fail and fail again for the actions of rebellion are usually very subtle, hostile and sabotage becomes the hidden actions. Beware the man who agrees and then goes forth and destroys your property for this is the most bitter of all insecurity.

We always, in any environment, find these circumstances and therefore I suggest that persons feeling the shoes pinching—go to the "talkers" and "promisers" of great and wondrous gain and ask of them immediate position as offered. Let us then see who might have been the better "friend"! God does NOT give you that which you deserve not! Further, that which is gained in such assumption is usually bitter in the drinking from the cup. If you can't make it with "nothing", you cannot make it with "much" for more with which to blunder is NOT OF GOD. Please ponder it.

I have just dumped on Dharma some 15 volumes of text-books which range in title from *The Genetics of Bacteria and Their Viruses* to *Genetics of Sexuality in Higher Fungi*. We have thrown in *Sexuality and Genetics of Bacteria* along with *Cells and Organelles* and *Molecular Biology of Bacterial Viruses* and *Bacteriophages*. I watch her be overwhelmed as realization of that which is now going to follow in our work bewilders her. Oh yes indeed, I get tears and, "I just can't do this, Sir." She can and she will! **YOU HAVE TO KNOW WHAT IS HAPPENING TO YOU—POLITICS IS ONE THING—YOUR VERY DNA, GENETIC STRUCTURE IS MANDATORY OR YOU CAN NEVER LEARN WHAT YOU MUST LEARN TO GET BEYOND YOUR STATIC REFERENCE.**

Why? *Because the nit-wit politicians and One World Order plans to destroy the planet with the microbes they have conjured WHILE YOU DIDN'T KNOW WHAT THEY WERE TALKING ABOUT. WHO*

WOULD, IN THE MASSES OF POPULACE, EVER EVEN THINK TO BELIEVE THAT BACTERIA HAVE THEIR OWN VIRUSES!? Pay CLOSE attention to what is offered regarding the Gulf War Syndrome—[please see Front Page story] these are the bullets they plan on using to kill you off—you useless eaters. The political guns are just what will keep you in control while they do it to you.

I am going to leave the political expressions to the other writers, editors and layout people of CONTACT for the most part. You don't need MY commentary—you have had seven years of lessons on seeing what is going on (go back and get the journals you have missed). You won't have to wait much longer for the "big one" in L.A., and I don't refer to earthquakes—try FURHRMAN and O.J. The "BIG ONE" will be coming right along also, so don't get comfortable in your ignorance—**IGNORANCE WILL NOT SAVE YOUR ASSETS.**

The other topics are in good hands and you have to know what makes you tick and how to protect yourselves and why. There are now microbes running around that can wipe out the entire population of the WORLD in one pandemic. Never mind "outer-space" people—these are from your own manufacture and become a very good reason why **WE WON'T LET YOU OFF YOUR PRISON SPHERE. YOU HAVE DONE "IT" UP REAL BIG, FELLOW TRAVELERS, AND DEATH FROM THE DISEASES CAUSED BY THESE LITTLE CRITTERS IS HORRIBLE, SO DON'T BE IMPATIENT WITH US IN OUR OUTLAY JUST BECAUSE YOU HAVE BEEN BLIND AS DEEP-WATER SALAMANDERS. WE WILL MOVE ALONG AS QUICKLY AS POSSIBLE WHILE TRYING TO TOUCH THE HIGH POINTS—BUT WE KNOW YOU WILL NOT GO SEEK OUT THESE SUBJECTS FOR YOUR MORNING COFFEE BREAKS.**

It is hard to believe that something more tiny than a mustard seed could wipe out a whole planet of living organisms, isn't it? Well, look at some of your other orbiting solar system planets. If you cannot find "life" on that which obviously once held life—what happened?? You now have cloned, manufactured, and specific-use bacteria from the genetic test-tubes which go forth and eat toxic wastes, oil spills and thus and so. Seems good? Yes, it might clean up the oil—but what happens when the little buggers run out of oil? The little critter now eating up your Gulf War Syndrome troops and families is a form of Ebola Zaire launched with cyanide-bearing spray-mist parasites which infect sand fleas, etc. Now you have a whole NEW bunch of troops headed for the same sand-piles. Are you nuts? Yes indeed.

Therefore, even if only one or two of you readers study this material (we will try to make it interesting), it will be worthy work by my secretary. There is no point in concerning over your soul in this run-through if the microbes or bullets take out your "house" and slay the body before the mind learns truth in order to guide the SOUL.

In all the work we shall present on microbes and cellular life—**REMEMBER THIS: THE CELLS BETWEEN YOUR EARS ARE THE CELLS WHICH MATTER!**



"You want a speedy trial, eh? Okay! On your mark, get set..."

Rainfall Is A Gift In Proper Perception

9/3/95 #1 HATONN

THOUGHT FOR THIS DAY

"It is in adversity that the good show their friendship most clearly; prosperity always finds friends."

— Euripides

Into each life some rain is going to fall, readers. And then there's the old saying, "Save for a rainy day". Well, I have some news for you nice people: if no rain would come—you would not be here at all. Rain is a

wondrous thing which you seem to recognize as adversity and a ruined trip to a parade or a beach when you wanted to sunbathe (and get skin cancer). No, I don't buy that trash and neither should you. Flooded fields can even be salvaged if preparation is made against the floods in the first place. YOU and your greed-based buddies have set-up for exactly what is happening as to drought or flood, tornados or windless days on an electric windpark. YOU have to get your perspectives corrected and your perceptions sharpened. Look at EACH as a glorious day of adventure and possibility

thinking—grand and wondrous things come from EVERY seeming adversity. When your attitudes make lemon pie from those rotting lemons—then and only then will you salvage your circumstance and bring it again into joy.

Fun and games without the soul are not of lasting value; joy within is the point of our journeys—all of them. For EVERY problem there is a solution and for every solution is a good resolution. YOU have to decide which it will be. IF YOU DON'T WANT YOUR OWN DIRTY LAUNDRY AIRED IN PUBLIC—DON'T BRING UP THE PUBLIC NOTICE. People may well overlook some of the dingy spots but when you call me liar, cheat or thief—I TAKE EXCEPTION AND I WILL ALWAYS PRESENT YOUR INDISCRETIONS RIGHT OUT ON THE TABLE FOR THE SCANNING MICROSCOPE—EVERY TIME!

For example: Green has just notified everyone in an extremely poorly written dissertation of garbage that HE OWNS THE COPY(WRITE) [copyright??] to *Sipapu Odyssey* and plans a lawsuit if it is used with Wally Gentleman. Fine, that story was written in 1986 (before George Green even arrived on the scene) by Dorushka Maerd (Doris' pen name for that volume. Meaning: Doris' beloved dream.) in conjunction with Little Crow, etc., etc., and is copyrighted with the Screen Guild—it was a motion picture "treatment". Is it possible that Mr. Green has stolen another volume of our work?? How interesting can a person become? Make sure, Ed, that all involved parties get a full copy of Mr. Green's latest document so that Mr. Gentleman can see for himself the expectations. Fight the dragons? Of course not, for the dragons are attending themselves. Give no space or energy to the distractions. If he does more and greater foolish things—we cross those bridges as we reach them.

It would, however, be suitable and probably quite advantageous later if ones involved, i.e., Dr. Overholt and Wally Gentleman—do a thoughtful and thorough response which can be presented clearly, succinctly and truthfully to a court of law, for Mr. Green is stating he is going through "authorities" and continues to work at bankruptcy of the Institute. This involves a LOT of you and I think it would be suitable to respond to him. We will not take more space in the paper, please. Pity the poor soul but waste no compassion—and KNOW the difference.

Now, let us move smartly on to the topics in progress, Dharma. If there is room in the paper being currently pressed, fine. If not, we shall be ahead of them. I do not want to DISTRACT from Mr. Martin's topic in any way. I do, however, need to present the resolution and solution to such problems as the Gulf War Syndrome, etc. God always provides a WAY—but you have to seek it out, find it, and then act upon it. We can do no more.

Mr. Green believes he will put a stop to the "quackery" at this place? How so?

Nothing save colloids comes from THIS place and even then it is not of Ekkers' possessions. Just because Dharma presents the "recipe" for something is just like those original volumes Mr. Green holds—no return to her. His thefts hurt you-the-people, not the Ekkers. Funny things happen when you "lose it all"—a whole different perspective takes over your lives and you grow up and use and hold value in different perception and take shelter under and within that which is offered for same. Remember that a good hard RAIN often does more cleaning than anything else around—it certainly separates friends from adversaries. If you are left, after the storm, with no friends at all—YOU HAD NONE WITH WHICH TO BEGIN!

Available NOW!

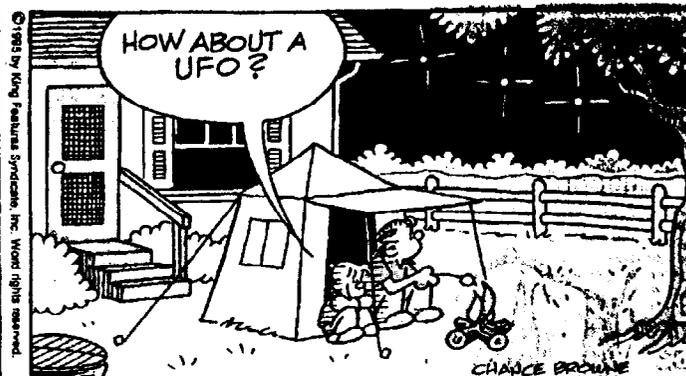
From New Gaia Products

GAIA GLO

LOTION 4oz. \$20.00

For details, call New Gaia Products at:
800-639-4242

HI AND LOIS / By Brian and Greg Walker



The Hidden Truth About *Biological Transmutations*

Editor's note: Parts 1 through 3 of this well done scientific outlay, of what exactly happens in our bodies, appeared in the 8/29/95 issue of CONTACT, pages 22-29. We are happy to present part 4 in an ongoing series in this issue of CONTACT.

8/22/95 #1 HATONN

Let us now consider transmutation and alchemy.

BIOLOGICAL TRANSMUTATIONS

by Louis C. Kervran

English translation: Michel Abehsera

[QUOTING, PART 4:]

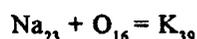
CHAPTER II

POTASSIUM

It appeared useful to me to gather together all the results of my research concerning the aberrant metabolism of potassium. This research has permitted me to verify:

- (1) that the vital phenomenon is not of a chemical order; it goes deeply into the atom, starting in the nucleus. Organic chemistry is only the final stage of molecular rearrangement.
- (2) that the nucleus of the atom in light elements is quite different from what nuclear physics regards as the average type, the latter having value only for the heavy elements.
- (3) that Nature moves particles from one nucleus to another—particles such as hydrogen and oxygen nuclei and, in some cases, the nuclei of carbon and lithium. There is thus a transmutation.
- (4) that biological transmutation is a phenomenon completely different from the atomic fissions or fusions of physics; that it reveals a property of matter not yet seen prior to this work.

My research was directed mostly towards the reactions taking place inside the nuclei of sodium, magnesium, potassium, calcium, nitrogen and, in a lesser degree, phosphorus, sulfur and chlorine, etc. The major role of potassium appeared to me to be a biological regulator; it can be produced endogenously from sodium. This reaction allowed me to calculate the endothermal energy necessary to tie a nucleus of oxygen to a nucleus of sodium, giving a nucleus of potassium:



This process necessitates only one-millionth the energy of a reaction of nuclear physics *in vitro*.

RELATION BETWEEN POTASSIUM AND TEMPERATURE

There is abundant literature concerning this subject. Here are a few experiments cited by Reinberg:

It seems that it was Barach who first studied this phenomenon: he made cultures of lactic bacteria and brewer's yeast in a hyperpotassic medium at different temperatures. After one month the multiplication of these unicellular organisms was maximum in media richer in potassium, at the highest temperature. (With high temperature but a small amount of potassium the results are different.)

Ets and Boyd (study on the sciatic nerve of the frog) showed that cold is inhibitory. When potassium is added, this blocking occurs—but only at higher temperatures; the effect is even more accentuated when the K rate is higher.

Hundreds of experiments of this sort have revealed a correlation between the temperature at which the metabolism of living tissue occurs and the tissue's potassium content. But the nature and cause of this relation have not been determined.

E. G. Martin verified that an excess of potassium stops the heart of a fresh-water turtle cultured in a cold medium. If the temperature is raised, the potassic inhibition ceases. There is then a maximum potassium concentration not to be exceeded and a minimum which must remain in proportion to the temperature. Let us note that, for man, the "fork" in the plasma is from 150 to 200 mg/liter, variable with every individual, but beyond 300 mg/liter there is danger. If a relation between K and temperature has been seen, it does not seem to have perceived that this is a relation of opposition: an excessively high temperature slows or stops physiological activity; the organism reacts by secreting K.

RELATION BETWEEN POTASSIUM, OXYGEN AND HYDROGEN

The relation between potassium, oxygen and hydrogen has been perceived and various works contain references to it, but here, too, no general explanation has been seen.

(a) Relation between potassium and oxygen

It has become apparent that potassium is most abundant where oxygen is present, i.e., where the metabolism is very active and the breathing deep—thus, in fully active tissue.

It is necessary to keep in mind the reaction $\text{Na} + \text{O} = \text{K}$, in order to understand that endogenous potassium is possible only if it has access to oxygen for its formation. That fact sheds light on the following findings:

Latshaw and Miller established that in corn, on the average, 45% of the plant's total potassium is in the leaf (where respiration is strong), 35% in the stem, 13% in the kernel, 4% in the bale, and 3% in the root. These values vary, of course, according to the age of the plant, to season, and also to light (which is not surprising since respiration is linked to chlorophyllian photosynthesis). It has been verified that in potato leaves K is at its maximum during the day and at its minimum at night.

Broyer showed that a small amount of oxygen increases the potassium content in the roots of barley, tomatoes and rice. The same is true of man and animals, where the potassium content is directly pro-

portional to breathing activity or to the activity of tissues which require much oxygen.

That is why cancerous tumors are richer in K, a fact having been verified in man and in the sarcoma of the chicken (Moravék).

An increase in K content leads to an elevation of arterial tension, to the activation of the vaso-motor reactions. (The opposite is true with Mg and Ca). An increase of K from an injection in the cerebro-spinal liquid provides an intense breathing stimulation.

An animal is put to sleep with an injection of Mg and awakened with K (by an injection in the infundibular area, with no effect in other areas of the brain). Oxygenation slows down during sleep or under the influence of narcotics. Potassium does the same. During sleep the metabolism is slowed down. There are less exchanges, less O, and thus less K; this reduction of K at the end of the sleeping period can attain to 16.6% in the plasma.

An excess of K diminishes the frequency and amplitude of the systols; at the extreme there is heart failure, the muscles and arteries having been loosened. Muscular activity necessitates oxygen, thus leading to an increase of K in the extra-cellular medium. Tipton verified this on the cat, Heppel on the rabbit, Bureau on the frog, Fenn on man, etc.

Heart failure in man occurs when $\text{K} = 9$ to 12 m Eq/liter in the plasma (approximately 350 to 450 mg/liter).

For more details concerning the effect of K on the heart I refer the reader to specialized books. It follows that there is a Na/K relation which must remain within limits and that this required balance also implies limits for the K/Ca relation. One sometimes studies the $\text{Na} + \text{K}/\text{Ca} + \text{Mg}$ relation. Darrow showed that the K variation greatly affects the electrocardiogram, which reveals a hyper or hypo "potassemia" or "kalemia"; this is due to a lack of polarization which is itself dependent upon the relation between Na and K on each face of the superficial layer of the nervous fiber. The ratios of concentration between Na in the outer medium and K in the nervous cell modify the difference in potential. [H: It is a foul-up on the body in ability to handle potassium overload which necessitates such as kidney dialysis. Often a regaining of control over potassium (K) clears the problem. The problem, therefore, is not in the kidney but in the systemic transmutation of potassium. It is, however, a foul-up in the kidney which allows for the retention. It is a finely tuned apparatus with potassium being a critical element in the functioning thereof—especially the heart. Therefore, the dialysis apparatus may well save a patient's life if his body cannot handle potassium as well as some other elements—but will never CURE a patient of anything for the trouble is in the body transmutation system.]

A young rat needs 15 mg of K per day. It needs only 2 mg when it is an adult. The average amount of K necessary for a human baby is 9 gr per day, which means that a nursing mother's milk is relatively rich in K (500 mg/liter) but poor in Na.

(b) Relation between potassium and hydrogen

If there is abundant literature showing that the presence of K is dependent on the availability of oxygen, there are also several experiments showing its relation to hydrogen, for according to our reaction, $K + H = Ca$. In other words, if K is too abundant in the presence of H, it will give Ca.

The presence of H is linked to acidity (low pH). An excess of H ions signifies an acidity that might become dangerous for the cell. However, in that case K can join an H nucleus to produce Ca, thereby establishing alkalinity and an optimum Ca/K ratio. The agent of equilibrium is thus K. The effects between K and Ca are opposite in appearance only; they are in fact complementary.

Hoagland writes that there is a clear tendency toward acidification of the cellular medium, freezing H^+ ions; the addition of K^+ ions leads to the alkalization of the cellular liquids.

Reinberg notices that "the alkalization of the cellular liquids with K is well known by arboriculturists, who use potassium nitrate to speed up fruit maturation."

It is of interest to point out that the proportions of K and Ca are of the same order in animal life—in the plasma as well as in sea water, where life began. Here is a Reinberg table:

	Contents in m Eq/l				
	K	Na	Ca	Mg	Cl
Sea water	10	450	20	100	530
Rat	6.2	145	6.2	3.2	116
Dog	4.7	142	4.9	1.8	108
Man	4.5	140	5	2	102

If one compares the weights in milligrams, one finds that Na/K in sea water is from 25 to 27, in the plasma of man from 17 to 18 (varying from 15 to 22 according to the individual), but in cells it is K which predominates. In the red globule, the vehicle of oxygen, Na gives an abundance of K. $Na + O = K$, because $K/Na =$ approximately 180!

In sea animals the percentage is almost the same as in sea water. In fresh-water or land animals it is lower, but there the K/Na ratio is much higher. This indicates a more active life and more oxygenated blood, since K and O "go hand in hand", while Na decreases.

However, in land animals we find that the K/Ca ratio in the plasma is very close to 1, due to the reversibility of the reaction:



Conditions are different inside the cell; it is here that the reaction takes place. Na penetrates the cell and fuses with O to give K; thus there is less Na and more K, but little Ca.

The following is another of Reinberg's charts: (m Eq/l)

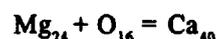
	K	Na	Ca	Mg	Cl
Octopus' muscle	101	81	3.7	12.7	93
Cat's muscle	151	28.5	1.2	15.4	18
Man's red blood corpuscle	105	10	0	5.5	80

The cells of land plants are richer in potassium and

Ca and poorer in sodium than those of animals. A few examples:

	K	Na	Mg	Ca
Mushroom	102	8.7	4	11.5
Potato	115	8.7	25	7.5
Chestnut	135	8.7	33	20
Wheat (grain)	118	8.7	112	22.5
Corn (germ)	197	36	440	34
Date	165	4.3	52	32.5
Asparagus	64	1.3	9.1	12.5
Strawberry	40	2.2	17.5	22.5
Grape	64	2.7	8.3	5

Darrow pointed out that a K increase in the cell decreases the cell's acidity because it causes a decrease in H. Thus the alkalization takes place when **K takes H to give Ca**. [H: **VERY IMPORTANT!**] Ca is taken back by the outside liquid and excreted, producing a negative Ca balance sheet. More Ca is excreted than ingested, **but the main source of Ca is Mg:**



The internal equilibrium of the animal cell postulates a large K content and a small Ca content. The reactions with H help to reduce acidification, since H is taken away.

It has been found that micro-organisms in the soil excrete H ions which acidify the soil; however, K neutralizes this acidity when it comes in contact with the roots.

If the calcium concentration in the nutritive medium is increased, there is a smaller absorption of K. This can be explained by the fact of reversibility:



This specific reaction allows a biological equilibrium to be maintained.

We shall learn more about the metabolism of potassium in other chapters. This present chapter was intended to acquaint the reader with some simple facts as a basis for helping him understand what the book hopes to convey.

CHAPTER III

SODIUM-POTASSIUM

We have seen how sodium can be transmuted into potassium [by "absorbing" oxygen]. This reaction is very important in animal biology. I have described it many times in my earlier books.

I confirmed this phenomenon, thanks to the ethnologist Jaques Soustelle, Minister of the Sahara, who gave me the opportunity to make experiments on teams of workers. The latter were busy drilling wells under extremely difficult conditions. It is common knowledge that in the Sahara Desert it is dangerous to remain too long in the sun. The fact that people could work hard on metallic platforms unshaded from the hot summer sun remained unexplained. Systematic research was conducted with the help of a military doctor and his assistant.

A voluntary team was followed carefully for six months. Everything they ingested and excreted was weighed and reported. The balance sheet showed that during great heat the potassium emitted through perspiration was greatly increased. However, sea salt ingestion increased also. The workers were given extra salt in the form of tablets which they sucked. But this ingested salt was not entirely secreted. What happened to it? It could not possibly have been stored in the body, because the difference between ingestion and excretion

was so great that an accumulation of it would have been impossible.

The biggest mystery lay in the thermal balance sheet. By their work and food, and by the heat endured in the sun and in the shade (ambient temperature was higher than body temperature), the workers averaged 4,085 kilocalories per day in those six months, reaching more than 7,000 kilocalories per day in the summer. Perspiration averaged 4.12 liters per day, and due to the extreme dry heat it did not even drip, but evaporated instantly. 540 kilocalories are needed to evaporate a liter of water. With such an imbalance the workers should have died from "hyperthermia" because the heat could be released only through perspiration—that is, $540 \times 4.12 = 2,225$ kilocalories, and $4,085 - 2,225 = 1,860$ kilocalories per day, according to the classical balance sheet. Such an excess is obviously impossible.

I came to the conclusion that it was sodium which, disappearing to become potassium, created an endothermal reaction (thus causing heat to be absorbed). Hence by instinct one consumes more salt in a dry and hot country. This is why salt is so important in Africa, the Middle East, etc., where caravans travel up to 1,000 kilometers to bring back salt. In Taoudeni, a unique city in the middle of the Sahara 1,000 kilometers north of Timbuktu, the monetary unit is the salt bar. Also, notice the importance given salt in the Bible.

The transmutation from sodium to potassium was confirmed by another experiment made in a more arid part of the Sahara with the help of the Marine Militaire. This experiment took eight months. Systematic research was carried out in a physiology laboratory where it was found that a man making a major physical effort during three hours, in a temperature of 39°C with a humidity of 60%, would experience an increase of three times his usual rate of potassium in proportion to sodium, in his urine. This reaction has a biological significance. It has been commonly known that people struck with a lesion in the surrenal glands [H: Kidneys.] reject much more potassium, even if it is not given to them. It was never understood from where this potassium came—the small reserve which the organ can mobilize does not justify such a massive excretion! (On the other hand, salt has been found to disappear in the organisms of people afflicted with Addison's disease.)

Blood plasma is very rich in sodium chloride (sea salt), containing approximately 7 grams per liter. However, the rate of sodium chloride diminished in the blood even with normally salted food. This enigma was classified and forgotten among the mysterious phenomena of life, the sodium-potassium relationship ignored.

M.D.s have seen the blood's potassium increase at a dangerous rate. Excess potassium diminishes nerve excitability, making the electric potential equal in the two faces of the nervous cell wall. Normally the outer medium of the cell is richer in sodium and poorer in potassium than the interior of the cell. The ratio between the ions of potassium in the interior and exterior of the cell defines the membrane's potential. Abnormal balance results in a paralysis of the nerves of the heart and lungs; this in turn causes syncope and ultimately death. Some doctors thought that by replacing plasma too rich in potassium with an artificial serum containing only sodium chloride, they would achieve good results. Unfortunately this attempt was followed by the immediate death of the patient.

The reader has probably discerned that the potassium came from sodium and that whenever fresh sodium is injected into the organism, it is immediately transmuted into potassium. [H: Every kidney "patient" and hemodialysis patient in the world should have THIS INFORMATION. Most who go onto dialysis haven't the vaguest idea as to WHY they must adhere to a strict diet nor what is taking place within the system (body).]

Professor Perrault, a "famous hospital boss" and a member of the Faculté de Medecine of Paris, once asked me to give his students a lecture explaining what was

really happening. It had been found that aldosterone had provoked this transmutation. In cases of surrenal lesion the opposite hormone is not sufficiently secreted and the balance is lost.

Reactions of this kind occur in accordance with the physiological condition of the patient. Thermal balance sheets of food as calculated by dietitians have a relative value; according to chemical experiments made in laboratories, chemical energy is released only by the combustion of carbon in food, most of all in carbohydrates (sugar).

The sodium-potassium link presents itself in many varied forms. A study made on terrestrial and marine iguana showed that some species secrete from a special nasal gland a liquid containing up to 190 times more potassium than is in their blood plasma, at a rate of 190 cm³ per hour. A solution of sodium chloride added to the cesspool of these reptiles stimulated a potassium increase in the excretion of their nasal glands, but no sodium increase. If potassium chloride had been added, the potassium concentration and the glandular flow would still have increased.

Dr. Jullien (from the Faculté des Science of Besancon) has proved that if tenches are put in water salted with 14‰ sodium chloride, the rate of potassium chloride rises from 3.95 g/l to 5.40 g/l after four hours, i.e., a 36% increase.

The same result can be achieved in three days (72 hours) using water salted with 8‰ NaCl. KCl passes from 3.95 g/l to 5.39 g/l.

The calcium chloride content remains 0.300 g/l from beginning to end in the experiment. In order to be sure that it is not the cellular potassium of the blood globules that enters into the plasma, one must take the precaution of measuring the total K in the blood (plasma + globules).

This potassium increase cannot be attributed to a loss of water, for the relative concentration of all the salts would then be uniform. We have seen that the concentration of calcium salt does not change; there is absorption of NaCl only, hence a slight sodium chlo-

rium is of great importance in physiology. This valuable mechanism of nature insures the thermal regulation of the organism. The reader will recall the experiment made in the Sahara in which case the variation of the K/Na balance sheet was remarkably parallel to that of the thermal balance sheet. [see fig. 3]

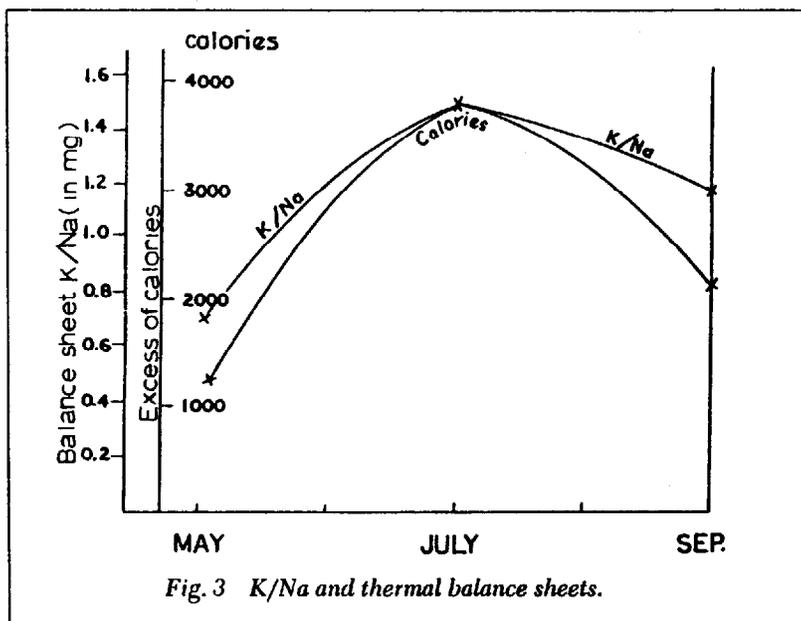


Fig. 3 K/Na and thermal balance sheets.

The body was receiving more heat than it received while its temperature remained normal, due to evaporation, perspiration, etc. In physiology laboratories, experiments made on men have shown an increase in potassium excretion under hot conditions if the organism can dispose of sodium. (This observation justifies such "empirical" practices as giving hot, salty vegetable broth in cases of fever.)

An addition of potassium allows a tissue in culture to continue living at a higher temperature. The secretion of potassium is thus a defense reaction by the organism, occurring in cases of accidental increase in temperature. It establishes a new equilibrium. (For example, the fever remains constant at 39°C.) It appeared that here was the explanation of how an organism combats fever: the transformation from sodium to potassium is made through a strongly endothermal nuclide-biological reaction (sodium + oxygen). From the K/Na and thermal balance sheets which I had made in the Sahara on two similar teams, I obtained a quantitative comparison indicating the value of the endothermal energy resulting from this reaction. Let us recall the practical applications, such as salty drinks for the prevention of hyperthermia among workers being exposed to dry heat. M.D.s and professors of medicine are now better able to understand the mechanisms of fever, for it is obvious that the thermal equilibrium's being at an unusually high temperature does not result from the perspiration evaporating. Thus the specific heat of the evaporated water does not affect heat loss, whereas the inflammation which is the cause of hyperthermia continues to supply calories. It is an endogenous and endothermal reaction which maintains the equilibrium by an intense excretion of potassium, showing that the potassium is produced in the organism, which then rejects the excess.

[H: Why am I putting you, the lay readers, through this information overload? Because doctors mostly DO NOT KNOW ANY OF THIS INFORMATION. Kidneys shut-down in overload in heat-stroke and most people haven't the vaguest idea what REALLY to do to save your own lives. This is WHY we supply GaiaLYTE with electrolytes to insure the conversion to potassium in

necessary balanced amounts—to the body. You don't need extra "potassium", you need extra of that which allows transmutation. Since there is coming a time when you have to attend selves if you wish to survive—you MUST LEARN the TRUTH about your transmutation apparatus. In Gaiandriana, however, we have already provided the DRIAS with that which they need to do this processing prior to body entry and then the DRIAS simply merge with your own body cells as they pick up the DNA instructions. This is why a dying person would do better with a Gaiandriana transfusion than any blood available on your planet because there is nothing to reject as the body simply identifies and transmutes the Drias into its own structure. Colloids mixed at site immediately upon injection into the bloodstream, with Gaiandriana—give IMMEDIATE entry INTO the cells of the blood and the body! What do I mean by this? Well, let us say there is massive septicemia caused by an "untreatable" new disease and there is nothing to offer the patient for help. An injection of colloidal silver with trace gold in a solution of Gaiandriana into the blood stream—instantly releases, WITHIN THE CELLS OF THE BODY HARBORING THE INVADER MICROBES, THE COUNTERING ANTI-BACTERIAL substance without causing reaction of the body's immune system to the solution itself. In other words, the immune system is miraculously enhanced at the same time the antimicrobial agent is presented as well. No, I can't tell you or anyone in the medical profession to go do this—I am telling YOU BECAUSE SOME DAY YOU WILL BE ON YOUR OWN AND YOU WILL BE DYING AND YOU CAN SAVE YOURSELF IF THAT BE YOUR CHOICE. IF YOU, FURTHER, CAN UNDERSTAND FOLLOW-UP TREATMENT AND CARE, YOU CAN AND WILL RECOVER. I CANNOT DO MORE, READERS, WITHIN THE RULES AND REGULATIONS OF YOUR RIDICULOUS SYSTEM OF OPPRESSION.]

Much research in biology has been done concerning oxygen consumption in cases where sodium increases and potassium decreases. "The oxygen consumption of some invertebrates (as seen in the snail's heart, mussel, etc.) increases, depending on the Na/K ratio," writes Reinberg in *Sodium and Life*. If there is a shortage of oxygen, there is no longer a diminution of Na accompanying an increase in K. Na and O are thus necessary for verifying the increase in K.

In *Annals of the New York Academy of Sciences* (July 1966), a collective volume of more than 600 pages, dedicated to the recent progress in the study of biological membranes, we find under the signature of H.H. Ussings: "The excess oxygen consumption seems to derive from some anomaly in the handling of sodium" (p. 544); or, "It is seen that in all experiments the oxygen consumption per equivalent ion (of sodium) is much higher than normal" (p. 545); and, "The oxygen consumption is increased in proportion to the amount of sodium transported" (p. 553). The author verifies these facts without attempting to explain them.

The "transport" of sodium is generally considered to be an exchange with potassium through the cellular wall—potassium being more abundant in the intracellular medium than in the exterior one. This is a classical theory. There is no reason to doubt it; the number of experiments and their variety provide confirmation of this phenomenon. But one is almost always satisfied with such an explanation—an explanation mistakenly generalized, which might be true qualitatively but not quantitatively.

There is no simple exchange through the wall. Lichtenstein and Leaf (1966) recognize this fact. They say, "However, previous studies have demonstrated no quantitative relationship between net sodium transport and potassium uptake from the serosal sodium," and, faced with the contradictions of classical hypotheses in opposition with the facts, they add, "Further studies, in fact, have led us to the somewhat uncomfortable con-

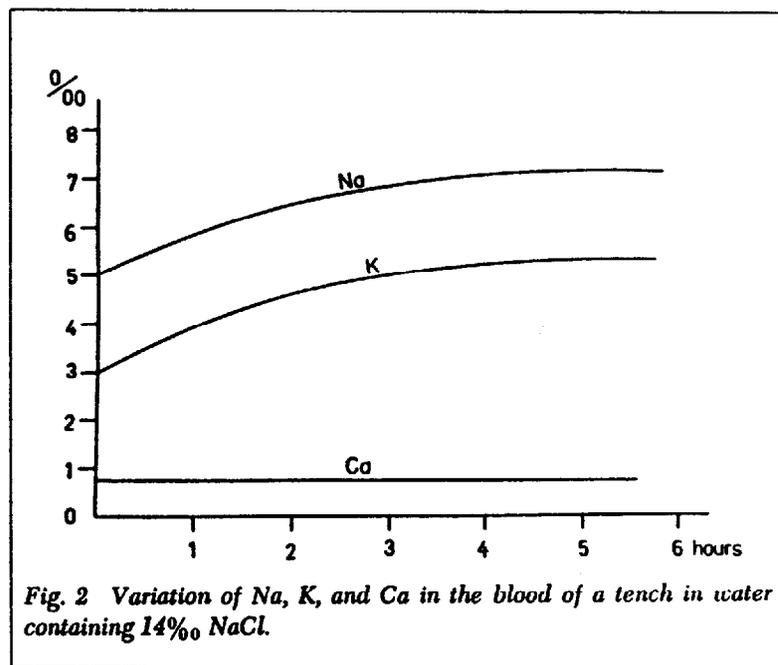


Fig. 2 Variation of Na, K, and Ca in the blood of a tench in water containing 14‰ NaCl.

ride increase in the blood. The NaCl content increases from 5.10 g/l to 6.60 g/l after four hours in water salted to 14‰, and to 6.40 g/l in 72 hours in water salted at 8‰, which is 25% increase as opposed to 36% for potassium chloride (with no variation in the calcium chloride content). [see fig. 2]

The problem of the passage from sodium to potas-

clusion that the major effect of removing potassium from the serosal medium is to somehow reduce the mucosal barrier's permeability to sodium, so that insufficient sodium can gain access through that surface." (*Annals of the New York Academy of Sciences*, July 1966.)

The authors came to another uncomfortable conclusion. They saw a possible explanation from the classical point of view: that there is no proportionality between the potassium extracted from the serosal medium and the sodium that is removed. Thus it is not a case of exchange, as has always been maintained by the orthodox, for we have seen that it is impossible to postulate a one-direction movement of potassium without stipulating a disappearance of sodium to achieve a quantitative equilibrium of matter and electric charges.

This observation enables us to understand why a great specialist of hormonal problems, Perrault, professor at the Faculty of Medicine and chief of a department of a large hospital in Paris, could have verified long ago that "potassium was coming from nowhere." Without being supplied, potassium appears in great quantities; it can only have been **CREATED** on the spot. In 1963 he introduced the only explanation possible in view of these verifications (in the cell): (1) no introduction of Na; (2) diminution of Na; (3) increase of K; (4) oxygen consumption. In other words, it could only be the reaction producing the biological transmutation that we have described: ${}_{11}\text{Na} + {}_0^1\text{O} = {}_{19}\text{K}$. Three years later many research workers all over the world were obliged to recognize that the exchange through the walls is a partial view only, insufficient quantitatively speaking, and that the four experimental facts mentioned above are indissolubly bound and occurring simultaneously. Even before Perrault made his observations, at least three Sorbonne professors, to my knowledge, had introduced this phenomenon in their teachings. Since 1963 many more university professors have joined them, as I learned by accident. I have also the names of a few professors in colleges and schools of agriculture, engineers and agronomists who have presented these notions in class teachings, newspapers, or lectures. There is, to my knowledge, at least one brochure edited by a group of teachers explaining a few of the biological transmutations of the elements, for the purpose of enlightening primary school teachers. An agricultural correspondence school devotes a whole chapter to it.

I should never finish if I were to cite all the observations that have been made concerning the relation between Na and K. In Reinberg's book (*Potassium et la Vie*, P.U.F. Pub. 1955), alone there are pages about it. For example: "The optimum temperature, corresponding to the maximum work of the heart, is

proportionally lower when the value of the Na/K relation in the medium is higher. There is a contractile inhibition in the sodic medium; one increases it by adding K."

In a culture *in vitro* one should add potassium, for an isolated tissue cannot produce it; the aldosterone, which is secreted by the cortex of the surrenal (according to a mechanism by which the hypophysis intervenes) is the main hormone performing this reaction. "An excessive supply of sodium can determine the increase of the urinary elimination of potassium" (Reinberg).

The studies are many and all converge in one direction. Watan has shown that kidneys continue to secrete potassium even when a special diet deficient in potassium is followed for several weeks.

Lehman (Director of the physiology laboratory of Dortmund) declares, "The excretion of potassium does not make us appreciate its absorptions." He also writes, "The increase in potassium excretion during work at high temperatures is not due to a larger supply of potassium."

It must be made clear that experiments and discov-

eries of this kind show that in abnormal conditions the organism proceeds with an accelerated transmutation from sodium to potassium. One should not then conclude that potassium is not useful under normal conditions, since sodium can produce it. The sodium-potassium relation should be put into perspective in order to answer certain questions asked by dietitians.

[END QUOTING OF PART 4]

I have already been subjected to MANY, MANY inquiries for individual input regarding these subjects in progress. Please do not do this, readers. I am not your individual physician and you don't yet seem to know enough to attend selves. I CAN say that if you will take that which we offer and **RID YOURSELVES OF PARASITES AT ONSET**, you can maintain until you can **LEARN** enough to provide for selves. Remember, please, that I am **NOT** in the medical business, nor do I wish to so much as compete in your business. I offer information, no more and no less, and some very essential items of a very simple nature to use as "tools" for better well-being. I CAN, however, see that if you did just a few things toward better balanced health intake, insuring all the nutrients and minerals necessary for the body to balance itself, you could be quite well. That is your business, of course, for a great many people **ENJOY** their ill-health far too much to consider actually parting with it and becoming well. How else can they gain attention, servating of others, and/or have a claim to focus? Most people have **NOTHING** to which to turn in either profession or hobby which will give filling of the void created by **GOOD HEALTH**. Poor health, physically and/or mentally, is the very excuse of lack of perfection in living personally or as a society. You wear poor health as some sort of a badge of honor. The happiest a "patient" can be is when he has been patient for a diagnosis for weeks and is told that his is the **WORST** the doctor has ever seen. It seems that to heal self is the very worst the physician can do for himself or the patient—and for a patient to heal himself is worthy of incarceration in

prison rather than a hospital. Oh well...!
Salu.

For A New
Summer '95
**PHOENIX
JOURNALS**

Catalog, call:

800-800-5565

HOW TO RECOGNIZE COMPUTER VIRUSES

"Government Economist virus—Nothing works, but all your diagnostic software says everything is fine."

From the 8/31/95 *Gateway Gazette*

New Gaia Offers Journey To Health

What Should We Be Taking?

5/26/95 SANDRA TULANIAN, D.C.

The times in which we live in do not afford us the opportunity to keep life simple enough that health can be taken for granted by just ingesting food and water. The game rules have been changed by bureaucrats (directed by crooks higher up the ladder) who dictate questionable farming practices which, when added to the already choking pollutions of our atmosphere and water, ends up depleting the soil, the food supply, plus the air & water we breath of many of the essential nutrients that would otherwise allow our bodies to function optimally.

Aside from a core of products that New Gaia carries which will be discussed further on in this article, two brand new products are being offered that are extremely important to present first. They are **GaiaCol** and **OxySol**. **GaiaCol** is a combination of Colloidal Silver, Trace Colloidal Gold and Trace Crystalline Drias. This combination of ingredients has produced a product that is so high-frequency and potent that it could quite possibly be the solution to our ongoing fight against the new antibiotic-resistant diseases that we face today. Colloidal Silver was used extensively and very successfully against bacteria, virus, fungi and the like before the advent of the first antibiotic, penicillin; and the uses for Colloidal Gold at that time were just beginning to present themselves. Once the chemical companies began manufacturing the myriad of antibiotics, silver and gold were no longer looked to for treatment. Interestingly, the antibiotics that they were producing had no effect on the more resistant viruses, fungi and parasites yet this did not stop the medical community from prescribing these drugs regardless of the type of infection. Now we face a new generation of bacteria that are completely resistant to any antibiotics merely due to antibiotic overprescribing and resultant survival of the fittest bacteria.

Research has demonstrated that Colloidal Silver is non-toxic to humans and allows no known disease-causing organism to live in its presence. With the addition of Trace Colloidal Gold and Trace Crystalline Drias, the frequency of **GaiaCol** is remarkably enhanced to allow these newer, more powerful viruses and bacteria to be eliminated. **GaiaCol** is gentle enough to use topically on just about any skin, hair, or mouth condition without fear of toxicity and is outstanding for burns. For internal use it is recommended to maintain with 3-4 drops, 3-4 times per day under the tongue and if an infection is present, start with 1 teaspoon the first day and then 10-12 drops, 3-4 times per day under the tongue until the infection clears. Important: Due to the powerful nature of this product, friendly bacteria can be affected so it is advisable to replace the natural intestinal flora with some type of acidophilus/lactobacillus supplement daily or, at the least, when symptoms are noted (symptoms may include cramps, bloating, diarrhea/constipation and a general feeling of malaise).

Please note that this product is said to be perfectly

safe for children and pets and can be taken with other medications without incident. Colloidal Silver is not addictive and the body does not build up a tolerance to it. For your information only, Colloidal Silver has been used effectively on the following: acne, conjunctivitis, allergies, rheumatoid arthritis, bladder inflammation, venereal diseases, eczema, appendicitis, boils, cancer, candida, otitis media, prostate problems, whooping cough, ulcers, plus many, many others. **GaiaCol** can also be used to wet wound dressings and bandages and help heal cuts, scratches, abrasions, fever blisters, etc. There is a myriad of uses for this product which makes **GaiaCol**, in my opinion, one of the most exciting and valuable products on the market today.

OxySol contains Colloidal Silver and Trace Colloidal Gold but has Hydrogen Peroxide (food grade) and other trace minerals to add a new dimension to the effects. Organisms that have plagued us for centuries may be destroyed using this product but the new, more resistant strains will require the higher frequency **GaiaCol**. When added to water, the **OxySol** will help to purify, which makes this ideal for taking to restaurants or for travel. When taken with **GaiaCol** you get a two-fold effect of combating foreign invaders and providing a greater oxygen content for the health of the cells from the Hydrogen Peroxide. **OxySol** is wonderful topically as well, but is not advised for burns (use **GaiaCol** for burns). The trace minerals found in **OxySol** are vital to our health because the nutrients that were once taken for granted in our vegetables and fruits have been systematically farmed out of our soil. These trace minerals need to be replaced, otherwise our bodies continue to be open season for aggressive bugs. Another use for **OxySol** is to rid the oral cavity of harmful bacteria by brushing your teeth with 4 drops **OxySol** on your toothbrush or use as a mouthwash or gargle. The recommended amount to take daily for system clearing is 6-10 drops, 3 times a day on an empty stomach. If taken with **GaiaCol**, reduce both daily requirements in half. If you are adding **OxySol** to your water, just add 1-2 drops in each glass of water. Both **OxySol** and **GaiaCol** are very powerful additions to our pursuit of health.

Without these "food"-based essential nutrients our immune systems and body physiologies are sitting ducks for any attack—from chemical and biological "warfare" practices, to increased nuclear radiation pollution, as well as from other high-energy photon bombardment as this planet prepares itself for the upcoming changes.

It is up to every individual to take personal responsibility for their health and prioritize the needs their bodies may have at this time as well as pay special attention to the needs of their children. I hope to describe here some good products available to you so that your search for a basic, complete arsenal against disease can come to an end.

New Gaia has presented many products to the public that you can pick or choose for individual needs. But there is a core of products, which should be taken

regularly, that is felt to be essential to health and well being. These products are: **Gaiandriana**, **AquaGaia**, **Gaialyte**, **Kombucha Tea**, **Kombucha Vinegar**, **CarbraGaia**, **GaiaCleanse Program**, **Chlorella**, **Spelt**, and **3-In-1**. Each of these provides a service to the body that is a necessary assistant to the other. We will discuss each one individually to provide you with the information you need to understand why these items are necessary.

The physiology of the body is basically governed by the actions and programming found within the cell. The cells make up the tissues of the body, the tissues make up the organs such as the heart or liver which, in turn, make up the organ systems that work in harmony with each other to keep the entire body functioning. If the cell structure has been altered or is malfunctioning (for whatever reason), every organ system is affected. To what degree they are affected depends on the offending substance that has caused the cell's breakdown or the length of time that cell has been subjected to abuse.

Gaiandriana is a product that is said to help correct the faulty programming that has occurred at the cell level by correcting into perfection the cell's DNA/RNA blueprint. Viruses, unlike bacteria, have the ability to fuse with the DNA strand within the cell, creating a mutation to that cell. By perfecting the DNA/RNA blueprint, the cell may be returned to a level of vitality which allows it to fight off an incoming virus and maintain the homeostasis within the cell and, in turn, within the organ systems.

This is essential for the immune organ system, because without healthy cells that can fight off offenders like free radicals, viruses, and cumulative levels of radiation, the immune system is overtaxed to the point of exhaustion—eventually leading to dis-ease. Another benefit from consuming **Gaiandriana** is its ability and nature to thrive on the invisible, higher photon frequencies which are bombarding us daily. **Gaiandriana** is able to speed up the frequency levels of the cells to more nearly match the energies pouring in and assaulting the body. This, in turn, can offer a two-fold benefit: One benefit is the ability of the cell to withstand and actually adapt to these otherwise damaging energies; the other benefit is to help protect ourselves from mind manipulation through pulse beams that are irradiating mankind relentlessly. Originally the dose was 10 drops, 3 times per day, under the tongue. However, with the growing number of "manufactured" epidemics and other stepped-up plans for our demise by the Elite, perhaps more is better. One ounce or more per day may produce faster and more effective results.

Aquagaia was introduced to benefit the mitochondria system that lies within the cell. The mitochondria is the energy producer of the cell and is essential to convert the food we eat into usable cell fuel and to produce enzymes that are absolutely necessary for survival of the body system.

Aquagaia is also said to feed on vessel plaques adhering to blood vessel linings. Most all of us, by the

age of twenty, have plaques developing on the arterial walls due to the American diet that is filled with saturated fats, high protein, white flour products, and limited consumption of fresh fruits and vegetables. This product provides added fuel to any compromised system to assist in strengthening the immune system, as well as cleaning out blood vessels and enhancing the pliability of the vessel walls throughout the body. Both **Gaiandriana** and **AquaGaia** work in harmony to strengthen and eliminate mutations of all cells by working together within the cell structure itself.

Another product that you will find essential in your daily regime is **Gaialyte**. This is a fully integrated electrolyte liquid that is brought forth from the **Kombucha Tea**. The combination of tea and juice, vitamins, minerals, Ginkgo Biloba, Echinacea, **Chlorella**, oxygenators, Aloe Vera and **Gaiandriana** are a powerful combination that helps boost energy levels as well as provides electrolyte balance within the body to help enhance the performance of the **Gaiandriana** within the cells. Electrolytes are substances which dissociate into ions in solution and thus become capable of conducting electricity. The balance of these electrolytes in the body will aid in the protection from the various high-frequency energies that we are now subjected to as well as enhance the effectiveness of all the other products you are consuming for your health.

Another beverage that should be taken in a dose of approximately 8 ounces per day is the "Tea Breeze" **Kombucha Tea**. Enough can not be said about this fermented drink from the mushroom fungus found long ago by a prominent Japanese woman in a town called Kargasok, Russia. What she found amongst these villagers astounded her. The women were virtually without wrinkles or other signs of aging and the overall population was comprised of unusually healthy people. She was told that these people drank 8 ounces of **Kombucha Tea** daily. She brought the mushroom fungus back to Japan and, today, over a million Japanese people drink the fermented tea daily. With the high content of special proteins and enzymes, this tea is said to reduce cholesterol, restore hair growth, strengthen eyesight, help insomnia, aid in weight reduction, help with allergies, bronchitis, asthma and a myriad of other debilitating conditions including the prevention of certain cancers.

While these are claims from people who have used or researched the product, it would simply be prudent to regard **Kombucha Tea** as a must to add to your daily health regime. Many people make their own tea with the mushroom that is available through New Gaia Products, but for those of us with limited time, the ready-made tea in the 1-liter and 2-liter bottles is both delicious and convenient. Try mixing the tea with the **Gaialyte** and your favorite juice, or just drink it straight.

There is a **Kombucha Vinegar** that has been developed which offers similar properties to unpasteurized apple cider vinegar, which has been used for centuries to care for all types of ailments. This product packs a punch when fighting off the common cold and is great as a digestive aid. Many are using this product in their salad dressings or other recipes to enhance the nutrition that their families receive. While **Kombucha Vinegar** is not recommended for canning or preserving, it certainly is recommended for general consumption.

CarbraGaia is the membrane that is found in the mushroom fungus of the **Kombucha Tea** bathed in a nurturing amniotic-like fluid of **Gaiandriana** to aid the body in repair of connective tissue. This product was designed to replace the need for Shark Cartilage supplement, which has been well researched and documented in recent years and which is said to program the body to never develop cancer tumors. By mixing one teaspoon in to any of the above mentioned drinks, you add one more weapon to your arsenal in the quest to build the immune system to its optimum healthy state.

A 14-day program called **GaiaCleanse** has been developed that assists in the elimination of the nasty

parasites found within the body. Very few people realize the kinds and types of diseases that these parasites can contribute to, such as Cancer, AIDS, Hepatitis, Hodgkin's Disease, Diabetes, just to name a few. There have been reports that people have been able to turn their conditions around by utilizing a program such as the **GaiaCleanse Program** to eliminate the myriads of parasites, such as flukes, keeping house in their internal organs.

The beauty of this program is that 14 days every 3 months is all that is required to insure a body that is free of most parasites. The **GaiaCleanse** line includes tinctures that can be mixed in any one of the above beverages or in juice. There is also an intestinal cleanse that comes in the kit to ensure proper elimination and cleansing during the two weeks. These steps to health are important if one is to realize optimum health within the cellular structure and organ tissues of the body.

Chlorella is a single-celled, fresh-water algae which is a nutritionally balanced whole food that is extremely high in protein (60%) and contains more than 20 essential vitamins and minerals, 19 of the 22 essential and non-essential amino acids, enzymes, plus **Chlorella** growth factor. The combination of these factors results in a product that has been found to be excellent in the healing of wounds, injuries and ulcers, immune strengthening, age retardation, protection against radiation, normalizing digestion and bowel function, and protection against toxic pollutants, to name but a few of the benefits.

Chlorella is a rich source of chlorophyll, which is extremely effective in controlling body odor both internally and externally. The suggested daily consumption is 3 grams per day, but dosages should be adjusted to your individual needs. Many times the alkaline reserves in the body are so depleted that **Chlorella**, in larger doses, is warranted.

Moreover, because of its superb food value, **Chlorella** is an important addition to anyone's emergency food storage stash.

As part of an ongoing nutritious diet, the grain of **Spelt** (*Triticum Spelta*) should be added to every diet in replacement of the standard wheat grain. **Spelt** is superior to wheat in that it contains more protein, crude fiber, and fats than wheat. It also contains special carbohydrates (Mucopolysaccharides) which help stimulate the all-important immune system.

Many people who are allergic to wheat find **Spelt** to be easily digestible. What is most exciting is the delicious nutty flavor that **Spelt** offers to any baking needs. Another advantage of **Spelt** is the large amount of vitamin B-17 found in the grain (also known as Laetrile) which has a reputation for retarding cancerous cell growth and aiding in the healing of other serious illnesses. **Spelt** also has an exceptionally thick husk around the center grain, which protects it from all kinds of pollutants and insects far better than happens with other grains. The **Spelt** grain can be ground up into flour and used in any recipe where flour is required. New Gaia offers the whole **Spelt** grain bread mixes, or the grain itself to be ground into flour, or the flour already milled for your convenience. This simple addition to your family's diet can provide a wealth of extra nutrition for your loved ones as well as a great taste experience.

The last product I wish to discuss is a newer product of which you may not be fully aware. Many of you have heard of the latest craze using a product called "Pycnogenols". Pycnogenol comes from the bark of the pine tree and is said to have remarkable anti-oxidant properties that are aiding in the relief of a number of chronic conditions. The 3-In-1 product offered by New Gaia has been found to be superior to Pycnogenol. The research that has been conducted on the elements found in Pine Bark were primarily conducted on Grape Seed Extract because this, too, had the components that offered the superior anti-oxidant protection.

What was discovered is that the Grape Seed Extract

was even superior to the Pine Bark in that it contains a higher level and higher potency of OPCs (Oligomeric proanthocyanidins) which are the active ingredient for free-radical scavenging. These OPCs found in the Grape Seed Extract are known for their instant bioavailability to seek out nasty free radicals and produce rapid counter-effect results. While no claims are here being made for the healing qualities of any product, the OPCs found in Grape Seed Extract have been identified with: Anti-aging protection, improved vision, decrease in wrinkles, resistance to mental deterioration, reduced risk of heart disease, reduced risk of stroke, enhanced immune system, faster healing, subdued PMS, and reduced inflammation of arthritis.

The other substances found in 3-In-1 are Ester-C and Aloe Vera. Ester-C is found to get into the blood stream faster and in larger amounts than other forms of vitamin C and wastes only a fraction of what other vitamin C products lose through elimination. It is also found to penetrate white blood cells more efficiently, which is necessary for their metabolism. There is also a reduction, if not an elimination, of the side effects from the acidity of regular Vitamin C because Ester C has a neutral pH. Each capsule also contains 150 mgs. of Aloe Vera which is the equivalent of one-and-one-half ounces of natural Aloe Vera juice. Excerpted from an article by John C. Pittman, M.D., we read: "Acemannan, a mucopolysaccharide, is a long-chain sugar which is found as an active ingredient in Cold Processed Whole Leaf Aloe. It interjects itself into all cell membranes. This causes an increase in the fluidity and permeability of the membrane, allowing toxins to flow out of the cell more easily and nutrients to enter the cell. The net result may improve cellular metabolism throughout the body, resulting in a boost of energy production."

These three powerful ingredients are found in one product called 3-In-1. It is a potent product that should be utilized by anyone suffering from a chronic condition or for those wishing to maximize the functioning of their immune system on a day-to-day basis.

All the above products discussed: **OxySol**, **GaiaCol**, **Gaiandriana**, **AquaGaia**, **Gaialyte**, **Kombucha Tea**, **Kombucha Vinegar**, **CarbraGaia**, **GaiaCleanse**, **Chlorella**, **Spelt** and 3-In-1 can be the keys to a healthier and more vibrant life by reinvigorating the immune system, increasing the metabolic activity of the cells, providing more complete nourishment to allow the organ systems to function in harmony with one another, and to increase our bodies' overall frequency levels to withstand the onslaught of various high-frequency energies that are thrown our way. These products work synergistically together to maximize the effects of each product.

Of course, right thinking, right exercise, and right eating are absolutely necessary to add to any health regime, but the benefits and gifts found within these various products are priceless to our well being in this high-stress world.

New Gaia Products

1 (800) NEW-GAIA
(639-4242)

*for information and
a free catalog*

Hydrogen Peroxide Use For Water Purification

To purify water (of viruses as well as bacteria and other critters) for drinking purposes, use 10 drops of 35% Food Grade Hydrogen Peroxide per gallon of water and agitate container enough to mix well.

Locating the 35% Food Grade Hydrogen Peroxide can be a problem as the Elite effort to close down everything that promotes health, from products to therapies. Food Grade Hydrogen Peroxide is necessary as the drugstore (3%) variety contains additives and stabilizers not good for ingestion.

Available NOW!

From New Gaia Products

GAIAGLO

Lotion
\$20 for 4-oz. bottle.

New Gaia Products 1995 Order Form

Order by Mail

New Gaia Products,
P.O. Box 27710,
Las Vegas, NV 89126

Order by Phone

1 (800) NEW-GAIA (639-4242)
1 (805) 822-9070 FAX

(Please Print)

Name _____ Date _____

Street Address _____

City/Town _____ State/Prov. _____ Zip Code _____

Daytime Phone No. _____

Credit Card No. (Visa, Master Card or Discover) _____ Expiration Date _____

Signature For Credit Card Orders _____

** SHIPPING & HANDLING RATES:

FOR: CA, WA, OR, AZ, MT, UT, ID, CO, NM, WY, NV		FOR THE REST OF CONTINENTAL USA	
\$ 0-100	\$6.00	\$ 0-100	\$8.00
\$ 101-200	\$7.00	\$ 101-200	\$9.00
\$ 201-300	\$8.00	\$ 201-300	\$10.00
\$ 301-400	\$9.00	\$ 301-400	\$11.00
\$ 401-500	\$10.00	\$ 401-500	\$12.00
\$ 501-600	\$11.00	\$ 501-600	\$13.00

ALASKA & HAWAII PLEASE CALL FOR SHIPPING RATES

NOTE:

- ** For UPS 2nd day to Rural Alaska, please call for rates.
- ** For Priority Mail to any locations, please call for rates.
- ** All Foreign orders, please contact our office in writing for specific rates as rates vary greatly.
- ** When ordering cases of product call for shipping rates.

FOR ALL BREAD MACHINES, BREAD MIXES, FLOUR ORDERS, PROGRAM STARTING PACKAGES AND MAINTENANCE PACKAGES, CALL FOR SHIPPING COSTS.

Item	PRICE PER UNIT	Qty.	Amount
• GAIANDRIANA 8 oz. LIQUID	Subscribers \$12.50 Non-subscribers \$16.00		
• GAIANDRIANA 16 oz. LIQUID	Subscribers \$25.00 Non-subscribers \$32.00		
• GAIANDRIANA 32 oz. LIQUID	Subscribers \$50.00 Non-subscribers \$64.00		
• AQUAGAIA (Mitochondria) 8 oz. LIQUID	Subscribers \$12.50 Non-subscribers \$16.00		
• AQUAGAIA (Mitochondria) 16 oz. LIQUID	Subscribers \$25.00 Non-subscribers \$32.00		
• AQUAGAIA (Mitochondria) 32 oz. LIQUID	Subscribers \$50.00 Non-subscribers \$64.00		
GAIALYTE (2 liters)	Subscribers \$15.00 Non-subscribers \$20.00		
KOMBUCHA TEA BREEZE (1 liters)	\$ 3.50		
KOMBUCHA TEA BREEZE (2 liters)	\$ 6.00		
KOMBUCHA TEA VINEGAR 16OZ.	\$ 6.00		
GAIATRIM - 30 Day Supply	\$35.00		
*3 IN 1" GRAPE SEED EXTRACT 60 CAPSULES	\$18.00		
A-C-E Anti-Oxidant Formula (180 TABLETS)	\$24.95		
•• ALOE JUICE (1 LITER) (WHOLE LEAF ALOE VERA CONCENTRATE) (10X STRENGTH)	\$18.00		
CHLORELLA (300 TABLETS/500mg. EA.)	\$21.00		
ECHINACEA GOLD PLUS (90 TABLETS)	\$24.50		
GINKGO BILOBA (24% Extract)(180 TABLETS)	\$24.95		
CARBRAGAIA (FIBRINO-CARTILAGE) 8 oz.	\$ 8.50		
•• SUPER OXY (1 qt.) (CHERRY-BERRY) (CRANBERRY-APPLE)	\$18.00		
SUPER OXY (1 gal.) (CHERRY) (CRANBERRY)	\$60.00		
OXY SOL with trace minerals 2oz.	\$ 8.00		
GAIACOL with trace minerals 2oz.	\$10.00		
GAIAGOLD Colloidal Gold 2oz.	\$20.00		

Item	PRICE PER UNIT	Qty.	Amount
HITACHI (HB101) BREAD MACHINE (FACTORY BLEMISHED/REFURBISHED)	\$149.00		
GAIA SPELT BREAD MIX (Whole Wheat & Spelt) OR (Pure Spelt)	\$ 3.50		
GAIA CLEANSE 14-DAY PARASITE PROGRAM	\$ 48.00		
GAIAGLO LOTION 4 oz.	\$ 20.00		
WHOLE SPELT KERNELS 4 lbs. @ \$1.25/lb. 10 lbs. @ \$1.25/lb.	\$ 5.00 \$ 12.50		
WHOLE GRAIN SPELT FLOUR 2 lbs. @ \$1.25/lb. 4 lbs. @ \$1.25/lb. 8 lbs. @ \$1.25/lb.	\$ 2.50 \$ 5.00 \$ 10.00		
* PROGRAM STARTING PACKAGE	\$180.00		
1 Bottle Gaiaandriana (1 qt.)	\$150.00		
1 Bottle AquaGaia (1 qt.)	for CONTACT subscribers only.		
2 Bottles GaiaLyte (2 liters each)			
4 Pkgs. Spelt Bread Mix			
5 Audio-cassettes			
* MAINTENANCE PACKAGE	\$115.00		
1 Bottle Gaiaandriana (1 qt.)	\$90.00		
2 Bottles GaiaLyte (2 liters each)	for CONTACT subscribers only.		
4 Pkgs. Spelt Bread Mix			
GAIASORB NEUTRA-BOND (2 oz.)	\$ 6.00ea.		
NICOTINE__CAFFEINE__ALCOHOL__ SUCROSE__STARCH__			
GAIASORB NEUTRA-BOND TRAVEL PACK	\$ 15.00		
Please make all checks and money orders payable to: New Gaia Products, P.O. Box 27710, Las Vegas, NV 89126	TOTAL		
	SHIPPING & HANDLING		
	SUB TOTAL		
	SALES TAX Nevada residents only, add 7%		
	TOTAL ENCLOSED		

• ADDITIONAL DISCOUNTS AVAILABLE FOR CONTACT SUBSCRIBERS ONLY. PLEASE USE THE SHIPPING RATE CHART WHEN CALCULATING SHIPPING FOR ALL NON-BREAD OR PROGRAM STARTING PACKAGES AND MAINTENANCE PACKAGES. PLEASE ALLOW 3 TO 6 WEEKS FOR DELIVERY. -- New Gaia Products.

PHOENIX JOURNALS LIST

THESE WORKS ARE A SERIES CALLED THE *Phoenix Journals* AND HAVE BEEN WRITTEN TO ASSIST MAN TO BECOME AWARE OF LONG-STANDING DECEPTIONS AND OTHER MATTERS CRITICAL TO HIS SURVIVAL AS A SPECIES AT THIS TIME. SINGLE Journals ARE \$6.00; ANY 4 Journals ARE \$5.50 EACH; 10 OR MORE Journals ARE \$5.00 EACH (Shipping extra - see right.)

** These marked Journals are out of stock until further notice.

1. SIPAPU ODYSSEY
2. AND THEY CALLED HIS NAME IMMANUEL, I AM SANANDA
3. SPACE-GATE, THE VEIL REMOVED
4. SPIRAL TO ECONOMIC DISASTER
5. FROM HERE TO ARMAGEDDON
- **6. SURVIVAL IS ONLY TEN FEET FROM HELL
7. THE RAINBOW MASTERS
9. SATAN'S DRUMMERS
10. PRIVACY IN A FISHBOWL
11. CRY OF THE PHOENIX
- **12. CRUCIFIXION OF THE PHOENIX
- **13. SKELETONS IN THE CLOSET
- **14. RRPP—RAPE, RAVAGE, PILLAGE AND PLUNDER OF THE PHOENIX
- **15. RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION
- **16. YOU CAN SLAY THE DRAGON
- **17. THE NAKED PHOENIX
- **18. BLOOD AND ASHES
19. FIRESTORM IN BABYLON
- **20. THE MOSSAD CONNECTION
21. CREATION, THE SACRED UNIVERSE
- **23. BURNT OFFERINGS
- **24. SHROUDS OF THE SEVENTH SEAL
- **25. THE BITTER COMMUNION
- **26. COUNTERFEIT BLESSINGS THE ANTI-CHRIST BY ANY NAME: KHAZARS
27. PHOENIX OPERATOR-OWNER MANUAL
- **28. OPERATION SHANSTORM
- **29. END OF THE MASQUERADE

38. THE DARK CHARADE
39. THE TRILLION DOLLAR LIE THE HOLOCAUST VOL. I
40. THE TRILLION DOLLAR LIE THE HOLOCAUST VOL. II
41. THE DESTRUCTION OF A PLANET—ZIONISM IS RACISM
42. UNHOLY ALLIANCE
43. TANGLED WEBS VOL. I
44. TANGLED WEBS VOL. II
45. TANGLED WEBS VOL. III
46. TANGLED WEBS VOL. IV
48. TANGLED WEBS VOL. V
49. TANGLED WEBS VOL. VI
50. THE DIVINE PLAN VOL. I
51. TANGLED WEBS VOL. VII
52. TANGLED WEBS VOL. VIII
53. TANGLED WEBS VOL. IX
54. THE FUNNEL'S NECK
55. MARCHING TO ZION
56. SEX AND THE LOTTERY
57. GOD, TOO, HAS A PLAN 2000 DIVINE PLAN VOL. II
58. FROM THE FRYING PAN INTO THE PIT OF FIRE
59. "REALITY" ALSO HAS A DRUM-BEAT!
60. AS THE BLOSSOM OPENS
61. PUPPY-DOG TALES
62. CHAPARRAL SERENDIPITY
63. THE BEST OF TIMES
64. TO ALL MY CHILDREN
65. THE LAST GREAT PLAGUE
66. ULTIMATE PSYCHOPOLITICS
67. THE BEAST AT WORK
68. ECSTASY TO AGONY
69. TATTERED PAGES
70. NO THORNLESS ROSES
71. COALESCENCE
72. CANDLELIGHT
73. RELATIVE CONNECTIONS VOL. I
74. MYSTERIES OF RADIANCE UNFOLDED VOL. II
75. TRUTH AND CONSEQUENCES VOL. III
76. SORTING THE PIECES VOL. IV
77. PLAYERS IN THE GAME
78. IRON TRAP AROUND AMERICA
79. MARCHING TO ZOG
80. TRUTH FROM THE ZOG BOG
81. RUSSIAN ROULETTE
82. RETIREMENT TREATS
83. POLITICAL PSYCHOS
84. CHANGING PERSPECTIVES
85. SHOCK THERAPY
86. MISSING THE LIFEBOAT??
87. IN GOD'S NAME AWAKEN!
88. THE ADVANCED DEMOLITION LEGION
89. FOCUS OF DEMONS
90. TAKING OFF THE BLIND-FOLD
91. FOOTSTEPS INTO TRUTH
92. WALK A CROOKED ROAD WITH THE CROOKS
93. CRIMINAL POLITBUROS AND OTHER PLAGUES
94. WINGING IT....
95. HEAVE-UP (Phase One)
96. HEAVE-HO (Phase Two)
97. HEAVE 'EM OUT (Phase Three)
98. ASCENSION OR NEVER-EVER LAND?
99. USURPERS OF FREEDOM IN CONSPIRACY
100. BUTTERFLIES, MIND CONTROL—THE RAZOR'S EDGE
101. THE BREATHING DEAD AND CEMENT CHILDREN
102. SACRED WISDOM
103. CONFRONT THE NOW CREATE THE FUTURE
130. TRACKING DOWN THE KILLER "AND OTHER FORMS OF MURDER" (*The Health Book*)

FOR INFORMATION ABOUT JOURNALS, BOOKS, ETC., MENTIONED IN THIS NEWSPAPER, PLEASE INQUIRE:

PHOENIX SOURCE DISTRIBUTORS, Inc.
 Post Office Box 27353
 Las Vegas, Nevada 89126
 (or call)
 1-800-800-5565
 (Mastercard, VISA, Discover)

Phoenix Source Distributors SHIPPING CHARGES:

USA (except Alaska & Hawaii)
 UPS-\$3.75 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l
 Bookrate-\$2.50 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l
 Priority-\$3.40 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l
ALASKA & HAWAII
 Bookrate-\$2.50 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l
 Priority-\$3.40 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l
 UPS 2nd day-\$9.00 1st title, \$1 ea add'l
CANADA & MEXICO
 Surface-\$3.00 1st title, \$1.50 ea add'l
 Airbook-\$4.50 1st title, \$2.00 ea add'l
FOREIGN
 Surface-\$3.00 1st title, \$1.50 ea add'l
 Airbook-\$8.00 per title estimate
 (Please allow 5-8 weeks for delivery on all book orders)

PLEASE NOTE:
 CONTACT and Phoenix Source Distributors are NOT the same! Checks sent for JOURNALS or book orders should NOT be made out to CONTACT—and vice versa.

Copyright Statement

COPYRIGHT 1995 by CONTACT, Inc.
 Reproduction of this newspaper for private, non-profit use is expressly encouraged, as long as the content and integrity remain absolutely unchanged. For commercial purposes, reproduction is strictly forbidden unless and until permission is granted in writing by CONTACT, INC.

**SUBSCRIBE TO CONTACT, CALL:
 1-800-800-5565**

CONTACT: THE PHOENIX PROJECT Subscription Rates

CONTACT: THE PHOENIX PROJECT
 is published by
CONTACT, Inc.
 Post Office Box 27800
 Las Vegas, NV 89126

Subscription orders may be placed by mail to the above address or by phone to 1-800-800-5565. Subscription rates are: \$30 for 13 issues (US); \$35 (Canada/Mexico); \$40 (Foreign); or 26 issues for \$60 (US); \$70 (Canada/Mexico); \$80 (Foreign); or 52 issues for \$110 (US); \$120 (Canada/Mexico); \$130 (Foreign). Subscribers: Expiration date appears on right side of mailing label.

Quantity Subscriptions: \$95.00 for 10 copies of 13 issues (US); \$125 for 25 copies of 13 issues (US); \$160 for 50 copies of 13 issues (US); \$275 for 100 copies of 13 issues (US); \$190 for 10 copies of 26 issues (US); or \$1,100 for 100 copies of 52 issues (US). UPS postpaid Continental U.S. For Alaska, HI, Canada, Mexico and Foreign, call or write for shipping charges.

Single copies of back issues of *CONTACT, THE PHOENIX LIBERATOR* or *PHOENIX EXPRESS* are \$3.00 each. Quantity back issue prices are as follows: 1st copy \$3.00, each additional \$0.45. Shipping included, postpaid in the Continental U.S.A. Alaska, Hawaii, Canada & Foreign orders please call or write for quotes on additional shipping charges.

TELEPHONE HOTLINE 805-822-0202

This is a service for our dedicated readers. *Today's Watch* telephone hotline carries the latest news and comments from Commander Hatonn's most recent writings. This is our way of keeping you informed about fast-breaking news and events.

The message machine will answer after 2 rings if there are any new messages for that day, and after 4 rings if not. Thus daily callers can hang up after 2 rings and save toll charges if no new message has been recorded. The message update(s), if any, occur by 6 PM Pacific Time.